

## IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

# CIHM/ICMH Microfiche Series. 

Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques


The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be blbliographically unique. which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

Coloured covers/
Couverture de couleur

Covers damaged/
Couvarture endommagée
Covers restored and/or laminated/
Couverture reataurbe et/ou pelliculée
Cover title missing/
Le titre de couverture manque
Coloured maps
Cartes géographiques en couleur
Coloured ink (i.e. other then blue or black)/
Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)
Coloured plates and/or Illustrations/
Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur

Bound with cther material/
Relié avec d'autres documents
Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/
La re liure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de te distortion le long de la marge intérieure

Blank leaves added during restoration may appear within the text. Whenever possible, these have been omitted from filming/
Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutces lors d'une restauration apparalssent dans le toxte. mais, lorsque cela ételt possible, ces pages n'ont pas óté filmóes.

Additional comments:/
Commentaires supplémentaires:

L'Institut a microfilme le meillour exemplaire qu'll lul a útó possible do se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-dite uniques du point de vue blbliographique, qul peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la móthode normale de filmage sont indiquós ci-deasous.

Coloured pages/
Pages de couleur

Pages damaged/
Pages ondommagtes

Pages restored and/or laminated/
Peges restaurdes et/ou pelliculdes
Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/
Pages décolordes, tachetées ou piqudes
Pages detached/
Pages détachées
Showthrough/
Transparence
Quslity of print varies/
Qualit' inégale de l'impression
Includes supplementary material/
Comprend du matériel supplómentaire
Only edition available/
Seule ©́dition disponible
Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata slips, tissues, otc., have bean refilmed to ensure the best possible image/ Les pages totalement ou partioliement obscurcles par un feuillet d'orrata, une pelure, otc., ont été filmbes il nouveau de façon de obtonir le mailleure image possible.

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/
Ce documont est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué el-dessous.


The copy filmed here hee been reproduced thanke to the generosity of:

> Mile Monorial Libryry

The images appearing here are the beat quality possible conaldering the condition ard legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specificationa.

Original coples in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original coples are filmed beginning on the firat page with a printed or Illustrated Impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illuatrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the aymbol $\rightarrow$ (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the aymbol $\nabla$ (meaning "END"), whichover applies.

Maps, plates, cherts, otc., may be filmed at difforent reduction ratios. Those too large to be entiroly included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper loft hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the mothod:

L'oxemplalre filme fut reprodult grice ala généroaltóde:

Mills Memorial Library<br>Meimester Univeralty

Les Images suivantes ont ét'́ reprodultes avec le plus grand soin, compte tonu de la condition ot de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmb, ot en conformitt avec les conditions du contrat de flimage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papiar est imprimbe sont filmdes on commençant par lo premier plat ot en terminant solt par la dernidre page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, solt par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres oxemplaires originaux sont filmis en commencant par is premidre page qui comporte une empreinte d'Impression ou d'illustration at en terminant par la dernidre page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaitra sur la dernid̀re image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole $\rightarrow$ signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole $\nabla$ signifie "FIN".

Les cartos, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent otre flimés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque to document est trop grand pour Itre reproduit on un seul clichd, il eat film' 1 partir de l'angle suptrieur gauche, de gauche à droite, ot do hout on bas, on prenant io nombre d'Images ńscessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent le máthode.


# Ohilnowitorls CHRYSAL: OR, THE 

## Adventures of a Guinea.

## Wherein are exhibied

Views of feveral ftriking Scenes,

## W ITH

Curious and interefting Anecdotes of the moft Noted Perfons in every Rank of Life, whofe Hands it paffer through,

IN
America, England, Hollandg, Germany and Portugal.
-....Hold the Mirror up to Nature, to fiew Vice its own Image, Virtue her own Likenef, And the very Age and Body of the Times His Form and Preflure.

Sxaxzerzar.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Qui expit, ille facit. } \\
& \text { By an A D E P T. }
\end{aligned}
$$

VOL. I.
D. U B L I N:

Printed by Dillon Chambirlaine, in Smock-Alley. MDCC.LX.

$$
\therefore, \quad \& \quad 1+1
$$

－

Hiz
知电分

McMASTER UNIVERSITY LIBRARY

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \because \text { 是 } \because 6
\end{aligned}
$$

## [iii ]



> TOTHE

## RIGHT HONOURABLE

WILLIAM PITT, Efq; $8^{\circ} \%$. $0^{\circ} \mathrm{c}$. \&o.

## SIR,

$\cdots$
HE Publifher of thefe papers is fenfible, that the time devoted to the care of nations; is too valuable to be fated to the peruifal of them, yet he fhould A. 2 think

## iv DEDICATION.

 think himelf guily of a breach of the general gratitude, which g at this time, fwells every honef heart in Beitain, if he omitted to lay at your feet, a work, in which every occafion of difplaying the bleffings of a good adminiftration appears to have been -fought with pleafure, and dwelt upon with judgmenta w The genius of my/author :was evidently fo averfe to adulation, that it would be doing him, the feveref injuftice, tojoin any thing to his work, which eveen envy could poffibly pervert to fuch a motive, by infinuating, that the pictures he dinaws in many places) of national good tondue, and the happy fate of
## DEDTCATION

 it, are a panegyrick on prefent, not a reprefentation of: imaginaxy fceneshlidy thisy a A fenfel of this precludes me from the pletfure of illaftrating his remarke with paie: ticular inftances; wh buto ineme twin for that poinfuly faterdionwh I muft be indulged in a profefion of the joy, with whichr (as muit every Briton: whofe heart feels for his country) congratulate myfelf, on my happy fate, in living under an adminiftration, in which the flights of imagination of a vifionary reclufe, dead fo many years ago, may be taken for a relation of the real events of the prefent times.-fio Here my addrefs to $\mathrm{MR}_{\mathrm{R}}$. Purmuft fop! But nothing A 3 ? can

## vi DEDICATION. can ever fop my prayers to Heaven for the prefervation

 Whof toours whe Hente got only ofthe mightyent pire, but allo of the greater. part of Europe, do now fo eminently depend.





 PRE
 LGBREḰ


## By the Publisher.

T0 acquit myfelf of the fufpicion of prefuming to am at particulat' characters,' in "the fol-lowing : work; fiould any fancied likenefs be thought to direct an application ; as well as to do juftice to the real author of it, lt think it my duty to make known the manner by which it happened to come into my. hands.

viii PREFACE.

As I was walking one evening latt fummer, along Wbite Cbapel, I was obliged tortak (ondiex frome hever of ring in corcos met pike. The family weres at their ted, and as the rain conthinued, 1 had leifire to reflect on the efrianteges of commerce, which thus in 2 manner joins the oppofite extremities of the earth, by bringing their products togethers af the fame time, that the variet in the equpage of the ced bls or ing deed fool, on which tbere was nothing of picce, fuggefted a jut ridicule on the vanity of lusury. , p $5+1,15$

This laft reflection was extended to all the purfuits of man, on the fight of 2 piece of written paper, that feryed inftead of a plate, to hold their bulfer, - Who knows (thought I) but the - writer of this, bertoyed time and care - upon it and promifa himear both - profit and fame, in reward of his la--bour?

This thought prompted curiofity to look at the paper, which, by this time, was fcraped quite clean: I therefore, after a few words of converfation, to

## PREFACE

 introduce my requen, defired leave to fee it, which was readily granted, when I was furprized to find my conjectifes, as I imagined, confirmed, by its appearing to be part of fome regular work.Curiofity had now a Aronger motive, than idle gratification! I aked where they had got that paper: and on theis telling me, at the chandier's mop next doors though the difcouraged me a good deal, I reflived to purne my en quiry, and went to the hop, as if fos fome finff, which, as I expected, was given me on a piece of the fame paper.

The rain ptil giving me a pretence for delaying there, I entered into dif courle with the woman, and among other idk queftions, afked her where the ufitally got paper to wrap her wares in, t 0 Whid fil anfwered, Sometimes from the public offices, and tometimes from the bookellers and printers; and - when the was difappointed at thole c places, the was forced to buy brown paper, which was much dearer. - though at prefent, the hade ufe of - Come old tuff that had lain a great - while, lumbering her garret, having

## > PREFACE <br> - Ionged to a lodger of her mother's, ' who died many years ago.'

Ithen changed the difourfe, for fear me thould perceive my defign ; but prefently reing her going to tear more, for fomebody elfe that came in, I could not forbear any longer, but offered her brown paper for all the written paper the had, as that was mof proper for jome work 1 difigned, which fhe readily agreed to, and fold me her whole flock for eighteen-pence.

This adventure put an end to my walk, fo I took the firft coach that went by and hurried home to examine my furchare, which I found to conifif of a number of fragments, upon various fubjects, whether originally left unfinifhed, or torn thius in the chandler's Thop, it was impofithe to lay: and among the reft, the following work, which feemed to have undergone $a$ different, though not much better fate, being blotted in many places, ofien paragraphs, and fometimes whole pages beng erareds and what was worf, this havock was made in the moft curious and entertaining part of the whoie the pbile Jopby

## PREFACE. <br> xi

## thilofophy of the nature and agency of Spiries.

The oddity of this collection made me refolve to try if I could learn any thing of the author, from the woman of the hop, where 1 had made my purchare; accordingly I called upon her, one evening, as if merely by accident, and rending for a pint of wine, to fet her tongue a going, 1 no fooner hinted my defire, than the directly gave me the following account, which I mall repeat as nearly as pofible, in her own words, thortening it only of expletive exclamations and repefitions.

Fre My father (faid fhe dying young, -: - and leaving his family but poorly, my - mother rook this Thop to help hor to - bring up three childien, of whom I - the eldeft, was but five years old. The 0 wimes being hard, the was-obliged to - make every honef thift, and there-- for took in lodgers, and among the - reft, an elderly man who rented the - garret to fleep in, and a little turset in the garden, which he fited up for Chimelf for a work-hop: but what abe bufinef he followed he never knew, as he let no body fee him at-work;

## xii PREFACE.

- nor did the trouble herfelf to enquire, 6 as he always paid her punctually : but - The imagined he was a finith of fome - fort, from the quantities of charcoal - he burned, and the conftant blowing - of hishellows.
- In this place he pent all his time, - often not quitting it for whole days - and nights together, till hunger had - forced him to crawl like a farved rat, - out of his hole, to get a bit of vic6 tuals.
- At firf, my mother was uneary at
- this, and imagining he muft be ont of
- bis minds or troubled in confcience,
- The fpoke about him to a worthy gen-
- teman, a clergyman, that lived in
- the neighbourhood i buit he coming
- tuifee him at a time when he had a
- clean fhirt on, and hads eat his victioals
- and Aept regularly for fome tipe bee
- fore, his difcourfe was for fenfible and pleafant, that the doftor could not iielp telling him the caufe of his vifit, as a joke, at my mother, to whom he faid;
6 when he was going away, that for fan
- from being mad, he believed her lodge
- er was the beft fcholar in the whole?

6 parifh,
PREFACE. xiii

- From that time he lived among us,
- as innoticed as he could defire, fol-
- lowing his bufinefs without diftur-
- bance from any one, no appearing to - give himfif the deaft crouble about - that of any other perfon living, except - it was me, whom he taught to read, - and faid he would make his heir. An - unhappy heirhip, 1 am fure for me; - for it hindered my marrying fack
- Twif the ropemaker, who is now the - toppingeit man in all Radclifibigb-- way, tand then offered to takeime in - my hift.
- But there's no help for that now ! - Lack is all! To be fure we thought - he mutt be fome extraordinary man, - for he never wanted money, and then
- we ufed to hear him talking to him-- felf fometimes, as if all the world was his own, of building calleyes, and - cburcbers and boufes, and altering St. - Paul's and 1 do not know what great
- things; and one day in particular, I
- remember he faid, before us all, that
- before feven years, he would hire an
a army, that hould drive the pope and
- the devil (Lord blefs us) out of Rame;
- for to be fure, he would talk before
- us, as if we could not hear him, as
- we would allo do any thing before him,
- as freely, as if he was a cat or a dog!
- Well, as I was faying, it was nowon-
- der, to be fure, that fuch ignorant, poor
- folks, as we, hould think much of hom,
- efpecially after what the doctor faid,
a and accordingly build great hopes up-
- on his promifes.
. He went on thus for near 20 years, - no foul ever coming near him, nor he
- going out, above once or twice in a
- year, and then not ftaying above an
- hour or two at a time.
- At length his health began to break - very much, which made my mother


## PREFACE. <br> XV

- often Speak to him, not to work 0 - hard, for tie had been with us fo s long, and was fo quiet, and paid fo - honeftly, that we all loved him, as if The was our fatheri But her advice - was all to no purpofe; he ftill went - on, bidding her not trouble herfelf, - nor be afraid about him. But this did not fatisfy her; and one day, when Ghe had been locked up, from the - morning before, without having any - victuals, or gaing to bed, the refolved - to break through his orders, and call shim to dinner.

1004 When fhe came to the turret, which - he called his laboralory, fhe tapped 4 gently at the door, but receiving no - anfwer, nor hearing any noife within, - The , was fo frighted, that fhe called - me, to fetch the kitchen poker, with ${ }^{6}$ which the made ahift to force it - open, when we found the poor man - Atreched at his length upon the floor, - to all appearance-dead.

- This hocked us greatly ; but we - did not alarm the neighbours, as we - imagined there were things of value - there, that might be difplaced or taken -away in the confufion: we therefore : raifed
- raifed up ourfelves, and after a little - while, perceiving figns of life, car-- ried him in, and laid him in our own - bed, and poiting foije drops into his
mouth and nofe, at length brought - him to himfelf: when his firft care
- was to enquire for the key of the tur-- ret, and whether any one elfe had - been there, or any thing in it firred :
- our anfwers fatisfying him, he feem-
- ed quite ealy, and in a little time re-- covered, to all appearance, as well as - ever.
- From this time, he changed his
- way of life a good deal, and though
' he was much in the turret, which we.
- oblerved he ever after called his fudy.
- and not his laboraiory, he never fat
- up whole nights in it, as before ${ }^{-}$nor
- bought any more charcoal, nor even.
oil for his lamp, but went to bed orderly when we did.
- But this change came too late, for
- about fix month's after, we found
- him one morning dead in his bed;
a though he had been as cheary in the
- evening, as he had for a long time be-
- fore.


## PREFAE

a little carrown to his ought care

- This was a great furprize and con-- cern to us! But what avails grief :
- we mult all die, and he was a very
- old man. As foon ás we, were cer-- tain that he was dead the firt thing 6 my mother and 1 did was to go ta - the turret, impatient enough to take poffefion of our heirthip; where, L Lord help our poor heads ! what did © we find only a few great old books, - ofid ohofe papers foin gat; the very s:bellowg and tools, and! pots that we $s$ saw tiete before, being all gore, and - no more fign of a work fhop to be - feen than if it wels not the fame splacezrie hud been in, butfix monthe C Before MWhthe could hovo dont E with his things, we coold not phaz Ggine, for mé pever obletryed himp tó 6 cariy them ont, fo that we concluded. - he mult have buried thein.

L - This was a fore difappointment to - me, not to mention the lofs to my - mother, to whom he owed a quar-- ter's rent, befide an account of near - twenty Thillings in the hop; and re-- ven fhillings and two-pence half pen-- ny, was all the money in his pocket, - nor did we ever find one pensy mure after

## PREFACE.

- after him, though we fearched clofe - enough! -Well! patience is a red ${ }^{6}$ medy for all things, but death! We 6 were forced to fubmit; thougha can ${ }^{-}$ a not help grieving when Ir think of © it to this day, efpecially when $\mathbf{F}$ - fee Peg Sprout, the green woman's * daughter, from Wapping, that Fack "I wift married out of defpair, when I - refufed him, ride by in her chaife', - like a lady; and it is nowno yedrs 6 ago!-No! let me fee 1 it will berex ${ }^{2}$ - actly 29 years come nest Michael - mas il am fure I have reafory to red 6 member it well, for my poon mpithet - took it fo to heart, that the nesiet 6. held up her bead after, till it finiffed © her, in about nine years; thoughis - cannot fayy but fomething elfe might - have helped, for The took cruelly to
- drinking drams; though as the legant - it, to comfort her, for this misforistune, it was all owing to that; and * poor fifter Bett, too' -

I was obliged to interrupt her here, by aking her, what kind of a perfon he was, or the would have gone on to give me the hiftory of her whole famis ly, to which the anfwered thus, "What

## PREFACE. <br> xix

- fort of a man l I'll fell you then for - 1 think 1 fee hind before my eyes, - this minute. He was a tall thin man, 'about fix foot high, and no thicker st than a watchman's ftaff, as I may © fay; then his conftant leaning over 6 his work, bent his long back, like a - bow, efpecially as he had no belly to 6 keep it up, for he lived almoft upon nothing fathat when he walked, the silength of chis loges and his gteat foop 4 made himiloake ass if he had no hody a atidil As for hisface it was adiong sas my arm, and not broader than the tedge of moy land; his eyes were funk whalf affoot into his hoad, and always scôvered with Ppoctacles: : his poofé was - hooked overs hin mouthylas his chin - ttumed up an handful to meet that: - and the conftant toalting over the - charcoal, had fhriveled up his fkin fo, - that his whole face looked, as if it E was covered with foorched parchment. - --His drefs for I neverknew him have - but one) was a black coat, with little 5 buitons all over it ; which being made - for him, while he ftood upright, now $t$ that he fooped fo much hung down sita his ankles: a broad leacher beth, \$ that kept his coat about him; a -cloak,


## PREFACE

ccloak, which he hung upon his fhoni-- dérs, but was if worn, that it thewed - his ikeleton through evetry part of it; - and an old high-crowned hat. ${ }^{\text {th }}$ - Mort he had fo litte of the appearance * of a creature of this world, in his s looks or drefe, that whenever he went out, in the day time, the mob all -gathered about him, and hooted him - home, Juft as the litete birde do ait Cowly and fome of our widked icigh Bours, "when any acquefret lot hap6 Pened, have ofren thecatened to take - him up, and dip him for y witeh, - though F aim perifuaded that was no Kthing blit Wickedute and matiods Ind at mat he knew ho more harme than's宜 (baby?
 My coriofity being thus fatisficed as to the author, there was bur one thing :mbré; that I defired to know, and that was, how thole papers came to have to many brot's made in them, which by The difference of the ink, $I$ coild fee :was done long fince the firft writing to which the anfwered, that fome time after the old man's death, her mother lete his apartment to one that called himfelf a clergyman, and was a great fcholar,

## PREFACE. xxi

 hewed of it; t. ln rance n his went b all 1 him dbian cigh hap take vitent 15 noI Ind han'sas to hing that c $h$ by fee ing tme ther lled reat lar
fcholar, and ufed to make almanacks; and other books; that he had looked over thofe papers, and the believed, taken out fuch as he liked, and done what he plealed with the reft; for they fet no regard on them; and particularly the remembered to have heard him fay, that he would make fomething of one of them; but the believed, he found it would not do, for he foon after left their houre, and joining with thofe methodifte, that were juft then come up, went away with them, preaching about the country.

I thought it brt rearonable to reward the good woman's expence of breath with half a crown, and fo took my leave, though with a fecret refolution, to give her half the profit, if there arifes any, from the fale of the books, not thinking that fuch a, purchare, as I had made from an ignorant, woman, could give me a juft tite to the whole beirgbip. as The called it, that had coft her 6 dear, as the lof of her old fweet-heart Jack Iwif.

> This good woman's account explained to me in fome mealure, the nature
of this work, from the circumitances of the author, who, I could fee, had been a fehemer, who had wasted bis whole fortune, in the fearch, after the philofopher'sttone, and having his cyes at length opened to his folly, though too late to remedy it, yet was able to divert the grief of his difappointment, by writing the e papers, in ridicule of fuch notions, and from the fale of which he might alfo expect fome rellef to his wants.

How juft this expectation might have been then, it is now very hard to fray, in their prefent mutilated conditiof,s or what could have moved any man, to make fach havock in them $;$ unlefs it was, that the orthodoxy of the clergyman was offended ar the author's notitions, which he wanted judgment to Cee, were onl a delicate ridicule, of thore wild, idle dreams, which fome men, who call themelves philofophers, have thought proper gravely to obtrude upon the world, as learning, and knowledge.

But whatever the motive wad, the lofs is now itreparable; and has refured the

## REEFACE xxiii

the work to the appearance of a novel or romance, almoft the whole philofophical part having been crafed; for as to the perfonal application of any thing in it, to the prefens time the leaft attention to this account of the author, will fhew the abfurdity and injuftice of fuch an attempt; as it was wrote fo long ago, and by a perion fo little acquainted with the world, that all the forien in it muft noceflarily be the mere creatures of imagination.:

How fcrupulous I have been, in this point, will appear to any one, who Shall trake the pains of confuling the original manufcript, which thall be depofited
sxiv PREFACE،
depofited in the publick library of one of the univerfities, as foon as the work is printed. The only liberty I have taken, beirs in a few notes in the margin. liberty I notes in

## CONTENTS.

 BOOKthe First.
## CHAP.

THE apparition of Chrysal to an ADEPT, in the very moment of Projection. His accoun: of bimjelf, and the caufe of bis appearing to the autbor.

Page:

## C H A P. II.

Chrysalgives an account of the perfon who dug up bis body, in the mine. The particular manner of bis acquiring the knowledge of bis life, with an explanation of tbe nature of memory and conficionfnefs.

## C H A P. III.

The bifory of Traffick. His fatber's advice to bim; containing fome general Vol. I. b obfervations

## CONTENTS.

 obfervations on tbe nature and end of trade; witb rules to enfure Juccefs in it.
## CHAPIV.

The bitory of Trafrick continued: His fatber's death. He continues in trade, and turns fcbemer.: His uarious fchemes end in bis ruin. The rife and progrefs of his pafion for Amelia. Tibe bafe abufe of ber confidence, by wbich be cheated ber of the greateft part of ber fortune, and afterwards formed difbonourable defgns againft berfelf. $\quad 18$

## CHAP. V.

Continued. He cbeats Amelia of the refidue of ber fortune, and marries another woman. Amelia Jues bim at laine is caft, and goes for Jamaica. He is ruined, and follows ber.

## C H A P. VI.

Conclifion of the bifory of Traffick. He ärrives in Jamaica, where be tearns that Amelin bad been taken by the Spaniards.

## CHAP. VIII.

The boly fatber's tenderne/s to anotber penitent, who bad ravijbed, murdered, and robbed bis bwn brotber's wife. He accepts the spoils as a recompence to the church. He bints a metbod of pre-- venting the danger of bis brotber's re-- Jentment, and difmifles bim with gbofly

AFFICK. be learns n by the paniards.

Spaniards. He turns buccanier, and ravages the Spanilh coafts, where be finds Amelia. Iuft as be is going to Seize ber, be is knocked down by ber bufband, and taken prifoner. He is condemned to die. He fues to Amelia for mercy; foe rejects bim with abborrence. His puniboment is changed from death to the mines.

## C H A P. . VII:

Chrysal purfues tbe biffary of bis adventures. He explains Jome difficulties in bis own nature. Hie is offired et confelfoon to a prigf. The confeffion and creed of a native Peruvian. T'be penance enjoined bim by a Jefuit.

39

advice $\quad$ b 2 46<br>advice $\quad$ b 2 46<br>advice $\quad$ b 2 46<br>C HAP.

## CONTENTS.

## CONTENTS.

## C HAP. IX.

IThe fatber's rage on bearing that bis pemitent bad fecreted fome of the jewels. The officer is purfued by bis brotber to the convent, wbitber be flies for Sanctiary. 'His reception from the fatber, and the terms of their reconciliation. T'be fatber fends away the judge in a frigbt. The officer is received into the Jociety.

## CHAP.

Chrysal cbanges bis fervict, and embarks for Europe in an Englifh mañ of war. The caufe and. manner of bis coming that way. Tbe occurrences of bis pafJage. On bis arrival in England be is Jent by bis mafter to fettle Jome mifiakes in the voyage. 58

## C H A P. XI.

Tbe good confequences of a rigbt underftanding between certain perfons. CHRYsat's reflections on bis firft jeeing the publick offices in London. His mafter vifits a gentleman, who, in the vehemence of

## CONTENTS.

bis rage againft certain abufes, bits himSelf a violent fap on the face. The neceffity of decency, and the metbod of fupporting it, inftanced in the biftory of a pretty fellow.

## C H A P. XII.

Chrysal's mafter gives bis friend fome bints, that make bim lower bis note. An uncommon piece of generoffy returned more politely, than could be expected from the parties. An odd fory of an unfafionable feward. The fuccefs of Chrysal's mediation in favour of bis late mafter.

73

## C H A P. XIII.

Chrysal explains fome fartber properties of bis nature. He cbanges bis appearance for the mode of tbe country; and enters into the Service of a noble lord. The fagacity of Mr. Poundage, and bis addre/s in bufine/s.

## CONTENTS.

## C HAP. XIV.

The Mistory of Mr. Thomas Poundage. His lordßhip goes to bis appointment. An evening's entertainment in bigb life. Chrysali cbanges bis jervice: bis reflections on the ruling pafion of tbe times.

## C HA P. XV.

Chrysal reprefents the company in perspecive. Anecdotes of fome of the moft remarkable perfons of the party. $A$ painter-general deceived by bis own judgment and eminent taffe for virTV.

## C H A P. XVI.

Chrysal gives a fartber account of bis late lord. The metbods by wbich be bad been initiated in the mylteries of polite life. Some Retches of the cbaracter of bis next mafter, wibo gives bim to an extraordinary perfon. 93

CHAP.

## CONTENTS.

## C H A P. XVII.

indage. ntment. igb life. bis reof tbe 83
in perbe moft
ty. $\quad A$ is own
$r$ VIR88
of bis be bad $f$ polite acter of an ex93 1 A $P$.

The biffory and cbaracter of Chrysal's mafter. His adventures at tibe coffeebouse. The fun of a modern Genius retorted upon bimfelf, by the grave rebuke of a tefty veteran.

## C H A P. XVIII.

Some furtber account of Chrysal.'s mafter. His converfation and engagements with two booksellers. Some of the fecrets of the trade. Chrysat cbanges bis fervice.

104

## CONTENTS.

#  <br> BOOK the Second. 

CHAP. I.
Chrysal enters in to the Service of the gentleman of a general. Gratitude in bigh and low life. The modern way of rifing in the world, and the bappinefs of dependañce. Influence of Chrysal's mafter, witb his curious manner of fupporting it.

II2

## C H A P. II.

T'be biftory of Mr.William. Some odd circumftances in bis conduct accounted for. By a progreffion equally polite and frugal, Chrysal comes from bis poffefion into that of a celebrated female.

## C H A P. III.

The manner in wbich Chrysal's new miftrefs received and took care of ber friend.

How

## CONTENTS.

How ge employed berfelf wubile be was afleep. Her management of bim next morning.

CHAP. IV.
T'be biffory and cbaraEter of Chrysal's miftrefs. - Sbe gives bim to a noted matron. Some account of his new miftrefs, and ber manker of maxaging ber family.

130

## CHAPV.

Carysal's miftrefs pass a vift to ibe iaft place foe could bave been Juspected for going to. Sbe meets a young lady, witb whom, by an artyiter bot goes bome. Her Scbemes to enfnare tbe lady. 134

## CHAP VI

The bifory of the young lady. Sbe is critically interrupted by the arrival of ant unexpeEted perfon. She is reconciled to ber fatber, who rewards the woman of the boufe, and refolves to punib tbe bawd,

14
C HAP.

## CONTENTS.

## CHAP. VII.

The addrefs of Chrysal's miftrefs, and civility of a confable. Sbe arrives at the juffice's, and is fifted and foftened by bis clerk, and terrijed by bis worfbip. Chrysal cbanges bis fervice. $\quad 147$

## CHAPVII.

Sbe is dijcbarged on proper bail. The labours of Car Y sil's wow mafter, in the Servicc of the public, witb fome of the variois myferies of bis office. $\quad 155$

## CHAP. IX.

An bigbway-man, improperly taken, faves bis life, by lofing bis reafon. Judicial Sagacity, and eloquence triumphant over common-fenfe, and matter of farl. This myjery explained. 16 I

## CHAP X.

An inftance of bis wor Sbip's exemplary justice on a Jbop-lifter. The unfafjionable compafion.

## CONTENTS:

pafion and generofity of a failor. A dijpute about juperiority of jkill between bis worfbip and bis clerk, opens new my/feries in the profeflion.

## CHAP. XI.

The lieach bappily made up by the arrival of cimpany. Tbe evening conciuded in charafler. His wor/bip goes next morning to bear a cibarity-fermon, and from thence to eat a cbarity-feaft, wbere Chrysal - enters into a new yervice. Same account. $\because$ of the auture of a cbarity-feaff...... 74

## C HAP. XII.

A reprefentation of the company. The biftory of one of tibe principal members. The modern metbod of bribing beaven $\because$ with the wages of bell.

179

## C H A P XiII.

Continued. The biftory of a general almoner. His metbod of making charity begin at bome. He converts a noted bawd, but difappoints bis defigns, by too great

## CONTENTE

 great confdence in bis own fill. Thecbaraiter of a clergyman.
187

## C H A P. XIV.

The reprefentation concluded wevitb an eminent man-midwife. His motives for taking up that profeffion, with fome unfortunate anecdotes of bis praciice. $\quad 193$

## C H A P. XV.

Some account of the officers of the cbarity. Their care of themfelves.. Thbey fall out about the divifion of tbe spoil. A terrible uproar is appenfid by a demand of general concern. The concife manner of pafing publick accounts. Chrysal changes bis fervice. $\quad 199$

## CHRYSAL:

OR, THE

## ADVENTURES

OFA

## GUINEA.

## CHAP. I.

The Apparition of Charsal to an Adept, in tbe very moment of projection. His account of bimfelf, and the caufe of his appearing to the autbor.


N a day, when long and Atria abftinence had purified my body from every terrene incumbrance, and intenfe contemplation wound up my mind to an enthufiafm fit for empy real converfation, as I thood with my eyes riveted on the obfetrick flame, in frong expectation of the birthof the myfick cbild, tbe fir $\beta_{-}$ Vox. I.

B
born

## CHRYSAL:Or ibe

born of the morning, ready to feize the happy moment, when tbereartb fufficiently imprginated with the water; afcendetb white and $\bar{p}$ lemdent, that I might compound the purc elements, before they fly from the fire, and fo perfect the great work; my eyes began to dazzle, and the power of imagination overwhelmed my foul. - I faw a blue effulgence break from the liquid gold, and play about the genial vale !-I was aftonifhed I I thought it the Jubftantial form of the fon of tbe fun I I thought the happy moment iwas come when the rofe of the ealt.jhould bloom in the defarts and mine the favoured hand to cultivate its growth! I indulged the pleafing thought! I melted in the virtuous joy! and in obedience to the divine impulfe, I kneeled to receive the reward of all my labours, the radiant crown of wifdom and glory; from the hand of nature, with every fenfe and faculty fufpended, for fear of interrupting the myfterious procers.

As my foul hung in this extafy, the flame. which wrapped the facred birth in the bed of purification, arofe with a glory too ftrong for mortal fenfe, and filled the room. My fenfes Sunk under the preffure and I was diffolved into - trance, when a voice, celeftially harmonious, encouraged me to raife my eyes, and I bebeld tbe body of the effulgence condenfe into an incorporeal fubfance in the form of a fpirit, while a placid thade foftened the fiercenefs of the radiance, and made it tolerable to human fenfe.

An holy horror cundid all my blood; but the melody of the fame voice, which had before emboldened me to look up, reaffured my

## Adventures of a Guifea. 3

 fainting heart with thefe words; "Son of "pains: and votary of frience! thy unwea" ried perfeverance has prevailed, and I am " fent to crown thee with the virgin rofel I " am Chrysal, the firit of that incor" ruptible mals now elowing in that vafe be4. fore thee, who in reward of thy noble. "conftancy in offering this thy laft mite, on " " the thrine of knowledge, amicome to re" veal the myfteries of nature to thee, and " fatisfy that raging thirf for wifdom, which " has fo long excruciated thy foul, and thus $"$ emaciated thy body $\$$ And that thou mayeft "f the better comprehend the greatnefs of this " honour vouchifafed unto thee; I hall trace " the operations of nature through her moft "fecret receites, and illuftrate the truth of " what I fay, by a detail of the various-in" cidents of my being, in my prefent ftate, to " prepare thee for the reception ind proper " ufe of that grand fecret, which I fhall after" ${ }^{6}$ wards communicate"I can fee your thoughits; and will an"f fwer every doubt which may arife in your " mind at the wonders of my relation, with" out the interruption of your inquiries, as "awful filence is tbe effence of $m y$ converfos. "the leart breach of which puts an end to " it for ever! liften then in mute atten" tion, nor let a breath difturb the myftic " tale!" $\qquad$
The works of nature are infinitely various, and her methods of operation inferutable to the curiofity of that vain intiuder Reafon, which has of late prefumed to pry: into her ways, and to doubt, if not deny, the

B 2
reality

## 4 - CHRYSAL: Or the

reality of all effects, which her fhort-fighted eye cannot trace to their caufes ! a prefumption that has juflly fhortened the line of human knowledge, "and condenfed the mift of ignorance which overlipreads the world 1 Some noble efforts though I fee the nature of man preparing to make, to recover that eminence of conjecture and credulity which alone can merit fuch a communication of extraordinary knowledge as is now indulged to you. Some of the moft hidden truths which I hall here unfold, has unaffifted genius difcovered already; and more . hall curious penetration make learned gueffes at, even in this fceptick age *
Know then, that in the oeconomy of nature, to eafe the trouble, and keep up the ftate of its great author $t$, a fubotdination of minifterial fpirits executes the fytem of his government in all its degrees; one of whom, for the greater order and expedition, is made to astuate every divided particle of matter in this immenfe univerfe In this diftribution, that portion of gold was afligned to my charge, upon its firt fecling the influence of the $f$ etherial fire of the fun, the general minifter of

- See all the modern hypotheical philofophy.
$t$ Effay on Spirit.
5 Siris.
-Would not thefe, and many other paftigei of the fame riature which fupport the fyytems of thofe celebrated works, aimoft tempt us to think, that the writers of them maft have had a communication with this or fome fuch fpirit, to come * knowledge fo fupernatural ?
the divine commands. This happened in Peru, whete that body of which I then became the fpirit, was torn from its peaceful bed 200 fathoms deep in the bowels of the earth.

I thall not defcribe my furprize, at my firlt plunging into thofe realms of darknefs; nor Thall I fatisfy the curiofity I fee rifing in you, whether that period was the beginning of my exiftence, or whether I was, either as a punifhment or reward for a paft, or a preparan tion for $a$ future life, thrown into this. Thefe are myfteries not yet difcovered, though often moft learnedly gueffed at. All I Thall unfold to you are points already known, or fuch as I fee ready to be found out by human induftry, as it would put an end to learning to malie a revelation of the objeets of its enquiries! fuch matters, I fay, I fhall explain to you, and farther relate fome occurrences, the knowledge of which will pe equally ufefut and entertaining, which happened to the feveral perfons with whom I have had intercourf, in the various fages of my prefent flate.

And as you may be at a lofs, to know how I could arrive at the knowledge of. fuch faets, many of which happened long before my converfe with thofe perfons, I Ihall inform you, that befides that inituitive knowleder common to all fpirits, we of fuperior: orders, who animate this univerfal monarch Goud, have alfo a power of entering into the hearts of the immediate poffefiors of our bodies, and there reading afl the fecrets. of their lives. And this will explain to you,

## 6 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

the caufe of that love of gold, which is fo remarkable in all who poffefs any quantity of that metal. For the operation of every material caule, is in proportion to the flrength of the fpirit actuating that caufe; as the frength of the firit is reciprocally in proportion to the quantity of his material body: and confequently, when the mighty fpirit of a large mals of gold takes poffeffion of the human heart, it influences all its actions, and overpowers, or banifhes, the weaker impulfe of thife immaterial, uneffential notions called virtues. And this intuition, and power of tranfmigration I have thus explained, to remove every shadow of doubt of what I Thall relate.
(2) PH: II.

Chrysal gives an accuunt of the perfon who dug-up bis body, in the mine. Tbe particular manuer of bis acquiring tbe knowledge of bis life, with an explariation of the natute of mamory and confoioufnefs

THE firf object that fruck me, when I darted on the power of a fun-beam, into thore infernal rerions where my body was juit dug up, was the perfon in whole hands it was when I tuok poffeffion of it.

- Efray on Spirit.

Dark

Dark as the gloom of fuch a place muit be, 2 melancholy that doubled the horrors of it, fat upon his brow. He gazed a moment on $m e$, in filent grief, and then groaned out thefe words with a vehemence that feemed to buift his heart: "Damned, damned, pernicious; " damning gold! how dearly do I purchafo ". this momentary poffeffion of theel But let " me acknowledge the juftice of my fate! ! " wifhed only for gold, and now, this equi" vocal grant of that wifh, is the juft pur " nifhment of the folly, and the wickedners " of it."-Grief here choaked his utterancel he could fay no more, but fobbed aloud, while all the dreary caverns ecchoed to his anguifh.

Curiofity prompted me: to learn the caule of his diftrefs: It therefore immediately entered into his heart, to read the events of his life, which I doubted not but I Thould find deeply imprinted there: but I was furprized to-find that room in it, which I could plainly. fee, had been poffeffed by the love of gold, fo filled with fenfe of pain, with grief, and remorse; that I.could fcarce gain admiflion.

Upon this I mounted info the cenforium of his. brain; to learn from the fpirit of confcioufnefs which you call ssif, the caufe of fo uncommon a ohange as it is contrary to the fundamental rules of our order, ever to give up an heart of which we once get poffeffion.

I found the firit very bufy, though I thought fomewhat odly employed: The wat B 4 running

## 8 CHRYSAL: Or the

running over a number of niches, or impreffions on the fibres of the brain, fome of which I obferved the renewed with fuch force; that the almoft effaced others, which The paffed over untouched, though interfperfed among them: The fight of $m e$ feemed to fufpend her works a moment, but as if that paufe was only to recover frength; The inftantly renewed her labour with greater affiduity.
I looked at ber, my defire to know the meaning of what the was doing, and to fignify the caufe of $m y$ vifit, to which the returned me this anfwer in a glance, that interrupted not her work.
(I fee you wonder, that I fpeak of this fpirit, though the se if of man, as if it was a female; bue in this there is 2 myftery; every fpirit is of both fexes, but as the female is the worthier with us, we take ous denomination from that.)

You are furprifed, (looked foe) to find me fo carneftly engaged, in work which you do not underitand; but in this work confifte my very effence. This place, where we are, is the feat of memory; and thefe traces; which you fee me running over thus, are the impreffions made on the brain by communication of the impreffions made on the: fenfes by external objects. Thefe firft impreflions are called ideas, which are lodged in this repofitory of the memory, in thele marks, by running which over, I can raife the fame ideas, when I pleafe, which dif: fer from their firft appearance only in this, that,

## Adventures of $a$ Guinea.

that, on: their return, they come with the familiarity of a former acquaintance.

How this communication though is made, I cannot fo well inform you; whether it is by the ofcillation of tbe nervous fibres, or by the operation of a certain invifable fluid, called animal fpirits, on the nerves; no more than I can explain to you; how my touching: thefe marks, on this material fubitance the brain, can raife ideas in the immaterial mind, and: with the addition of acquaintance befide; for thefe are matters not quite fully fettled among the learned.

All I know is, that the thing is agreed to be fo by fome, or other, on all of thefe means; and that my whole employment; and end of being, is to touch them over; and acknowledge their acquaintance thus; without my doing which, a man would no longer continue the fame perfon, for in this acquaintance, which is called confcioufnefs, does all perfonal identity confift.

As for the work 1 am jult now particularly engaged in, you muft know, that this man whom, as I am bis felf, I thall henceforth, for concifenefs and perfipicuity; call $m y$ folf, was once poffeffed of, or in power of poffefling, every real happinefs of life, till an imfatiable defire of riches hurried him into meafures which overturned all that happinefs, and in the end plunged him into this. gulph of mifery.

The traces of that happinefs are thofe which you fee me pals over without renew-

[^0]B. 5
ing;

## 10 CHRYSAL: Or the

ing ; by which means he forgets that he was ever happy, except fometimes, when the trace of any particular unhappinefs comes \{o near that of any inftance of happinefs, as unavoidably to touch it; which touch, by the renewal of the idea of fuch happinefs; only aggravates the fenfe of the prefent want of it: And thus 1 make memory either a bleffing or a curfe, according to the nature of the trace which $I$ renew.

I fee you are aftonished, how a perfon who was ever happy, could poffibly fall into fuch mifery as I am now in; but I fhall remove that aftonifhment, by the hiftory of my life, in which I Thall accommodate my accounts of places and things to the circumftances of my prefent fate, without regard to the univerfality of our fpiritual nature ; and call them by their names among men, without the delay or trouble of defcription.

## C H A P. III.

The bifory of Trafrice. His father's advice to bim; containing fome general obfervations on the nature and end of trades with rules to enfure fuctefs in it.

MY name is Traffick; I was the only fon of a wealthy merchant in London, who bred me to his own bufinefs. There was ncthing remarkable in my youth, except that the charaderiftick paftion of my heart,
the was hen the comes fó inefs, as puch, by appinefs; ent want either a le nature
heart, fhewed itfelf, in the very dawn of reafon, in my eagernefs to engrofs and hoard up the bawbles of my play-mates, and the far-fetched fchemes I laid to over-reach them in all our little bargains.
My father was at firt delighted with this cunning, which his fondnefs took for the firt eflays of a great genius; but, when he faw me perfift in it after I grew up, and attempt to pradife the fame arts, in the courfe of my bufinefs, it gave him ferious alarms for my future conduet; for he had ever been averfe to thefe artifices which are called the myleries of commerce, and owed his fuccefs folely to clofe application, in the plain way of a fair trader.
But this caution I looked upon with contempt, as timidity and want of genius, and, undifcouraged by his conftant repulfes to all my bold firokes and deep fchemes, which I was continually fuggefting to him, I refolved, when I hould be at liberty, to indulge my own inclinations, to frike out new ways. that fhould afford me opportunities of exerting my abilities in their full frength, and Shewing them in their proper luftre.
The vanity which prompted avarice to form thefe defigns, would fo often break out in boafting, that my father was fully acquainted with them; and a fenfible decline in his health quickening his apprehenfions for me, his tendernefs would omit nothing which might thew me my error, in its proper light, and prevent my falling into fo deftructive ways.

## 12

## CHRYSAL: Or the

Calling me therefore into his clofet, one morning, he addreffed me in thefe words; words which dear experience has now printed deeply on my heart, though then they had no weiglt with me.
" My fon (faid he) the day approaches "faft, when you will be in poffeffion of the " fruits of my honell induftry. I leave you ": good fortune; and I have the happi" nuls to be able to tell you, in this try" ing mo:nent, that no wilful private wrong; " or public fraud, makes me wifh it were, " by one penny; lefs.—As therefore " it was acquired in the fear of God, if " not abufed, it will wear with his blef" fing. Habit had fo wedded me to my " bufinefs, that I could not leave it off " myfelf; and 1 bred you to it, to indulge, " as I thought, the bent of your genius, " and to prevent idlenefs frem tempting "youth to folly._But now, that dan" gerous feafon is paft with you; and "the labour of my life has taken away "all neceffity of labour from yours. Be * wife then, my fon, and enjog the hap" pinefs which Heaven offers you, with" out tempting a reverfe ! You will have "riches, more than enough, for every na"tural want, for every rational wifh; " and it will fweeten your enjoyment of "them, and draw down the blefings of " heaven on your head, to employ the fu-"per-plus in acts of private benevolence; " and public firit; in which bef of em-- ployments, the abilities, with which you

## Adventures of a Guing a.

## 14 CHRYSAL: Or the

" Myiadvice therefore to you is, to re" tire from bufinefs, though not to idlenefs. "You will have a fortune that will make " you of confequence in the flate, and give " you fufficient employment in the conduct " of it, without embarraffing your mind " with anxiety for more. And, to enable " you to follow this advice with the great"er eafe, I have fettled all my affairs, and " Thall leave you free from every entangle" ment of life. This is the advice, the re" queft of a fond father, who defires com" pliance from his dear fon, and would not " force unwilling obedience, by an act of " authority or commandi - But Mould "the love of bufinefs have taken fuch an " hold of your heart, as habit gave it of " mine, and not permit you to comply ". with this requeft, take, my fon, the ado ". vice of experience, and hold faft the clue it " offers, to guide you through the laby"f rinths of trade, in which the vivacity of "S your genius may, otherwife, lofe its way. "Nor are the rules, I Thall hint to you, ". many to be remembered, or difficult to be. "obferved.
"Be juff, my fon, in all your dealings's "wrong not individuals, nor defrand tbe "public.
-" Thefe are all the rules I recommend; " but in them is comprized more than, per" haps, appears at firft view. Do not, there"fore, think them too obvious to have been " neceflary to be repeated 1 nor let the mea" tion of them give offence, by any feem" ing implication of perforal doubt.
, to reidlenefs. ill make and give conduct ur mind - enable he greatairs, and entangle, the reires comwould not n act of ut Should fuch an zave it of , comply 1, the ad he clue it he labyivacity of $e$ its way. t to you, cult to be than, perot, there have been the near. any feem In


## 16 CHRYSAL: Or the

" motion which oppreffes one, be favour" able to fome other; and fo preferve the "c equi-poife in the whole; and this, obvi" ates the only thadow of an argument,
" that can be brought in defence of this too
-c common practice.
" As for the former, of avoiding private
" wrong, that is more difficult, and lefs
"defenfible, if poffible, than even this. For
". where all the powers" of the mind are, turn-
"ed to make advantage, it is very hard to
" refrain from taking it, where we ought

- not, and bringing the great bufinefs of
" life into common practice, in its minuteft
6 concerns.
"The man whofe foul is on the ftretch
"t to take advantage, in a bargain for thou-
"S fands, on the Exchange, will be apt per-
\#6 haps infenfibly to overlook an error that
If is not to his difadvantage in a tradef-
" man's bill, or to take no notice of a gui-
2 nea given inftead of a fhilling in change
sf at the tavern, though either is' as great
" difhonefly as if he took them, in a man-
" ner punimable with death by the laws:
" not to mention the innumerable little in-
" fances of temptation to this kind of

4. wrong, which occur in every moment's

- dealing. That we may avoid temptation,
${ }^{4}$ is one of the petitions of the divine prayer,
"a and never more neceffary to be offered up " than in this profeffion, whofe conftant
" practice opens innumerable inftanctes of it
${ }^{6}$ upon us.
" In' a word, my fon, there are fo many,
" and fo ftrong arguments of this nature,
" to be given againft all trade, that the gene" ral advantage of the common-wealth alone "c can, in any, way, fupport it againf them. " This therefore fhould be written in the "deepeft charatters, on the heart of every " merchant, that be gouild dicuer let private "iñereff' tempt bim to engage in any trade or "f fobeme tbat can interfere with the publick in"teref, or is forbidden by the laws of bis 6 country - I fhall fay no more ; nor burthen "your mind with farther advice. Obferve "this and be happy."
$\therefore$ I was obliged to hear him; but his wordś, at that time, made no more impreffion on my mind, than the whifling of the winds, nor in the leaft altered iny intentions!s though I felt no feruple in promifing obectience, the breach of which could neves be upbraided to me, as I could not think of practising it, ho fore his death fhould remove the only perfon , who had fich an authority.


## C.HAP.

## 18 CHRYSAL: Or the

CHAP.: IV.

Tbe bifiory of Traprick continued. His fatber's deatb. He continues in trade, and turns fobemer. His various fchemes end in bis ruin. The rife and pragrefs of bis.paft fion for Amelia. The bafe abufe of her confidence, by which be cheated ber of the greatef part of ber fortune, and afierwards formed difbonourable defigns againft berJolf.

HE Opportunities which I had long - 1 - panted for, arrived too fon : my father dying juft after 1 was of age, and leaving me poffeffed of wealth fufficient for me, to exercife my talents on, as I was not bleffed with prudence to take his radvice, and put it to its proper ufe, in rational enjoyment.

I was immediately 2 man of confequence, and that, not only in my own eyes. I made a figure upon Cbange; I figned among the foremof in the public fubfcriptions: But all this did not fatisfy me. I fickened at the thought of having an equal, not only in wealth, the darling paffion of my foul; but alfo in the reputation of acquiring it by methods of my own priking out, as I looked upon the known courfe of bufinefs as too now for my advances, and too limited for my genius.

1 therefore immediately became a ScheMER, and entered into every project which my own brain could invent, or artful impofition fuggeft to me, blindly, wilfully giving up the ferenity of an open mind, for the vain appearance of myfterious confequence and defign ; and making my fortune a prey to every fharking projefior who flattered my vanity with promifes of fuccefo, in the very attempts which had been his own ruin.

The perplexity in which this infatuation foon involved my affairs, far from opening my eyes, only fet me upon div fechemes. Sporting upon private adventer shking in unwary confidence, finging the fair trader, by eluding the refrictions of law, were now $t 00$ frall a game for me: I was entangled, and muft cut the Gordien kioit by fome bold froke.

- I therefore threw off all reftraint, and entered into meafures the mof injurious to my country, which was then engaged in a juft and extenfive war. 1 infured the effects of its ieniemies, and of confequence gave them information how to avoid its forces. I carried on their trade with other countries: I supplied them with provifions from ours; and at length went fo far, as to lend, and procure tbem money to fupport the war againft ourfelves.

But all my fchemes met their juft fate. Though I could give their thips information how to avoid our fquadrons, yet they fell into the hands of unfationed privateers. My fubterfuges for carrying on their trade

## 20 CHRYSAL: Or the

were feen through, and a ftop put to them before I could rece the ftipulated profit. The fores I bought tor them were intercepted by our fleets, and, to conclude all, the enemy, by one Aretch of arbitrary power, at the conclufion of a peace, cancelled all the debts of the war.

This finighed my ruin : I had not only lent them all my own fortune, but had alfo borrowed much more to fupply them; on confidence in their proznifes, than I was now able to pay.

In this fituation, the advice of my father returned full upon me, and aggravated my diftrefs. But I had no time for reflection; the horrors of a goal ftared me full in the face, which I had no way to avoid but by Aight, the equivocalnefs of my cliarader hoving made every honeft man. who was able to affif me, afraid of being concerned with me.

I thererore immediately raifed all the money I poffibly could, and embarked lecretly in a hip of my own, for Famaica; Heaven, to make its juftice the more fignal, uring my blackeft guilt as a chain to draw me to the vengeance I deferved.

I muit fop here, and look back, to give you an account of an affair, which the precipitancy of my rain prevented my mentioning in its proper order.

Much as fuch a complicated fcerie as I have defcribed, muft have taken up ny time and engroffed my thoughts, I had still found leifure for guilt of another nature, though ultimately fpringing from the fame caufe,

0 them 1 profit. ntercepall, the ower, at all the only lent alfo boron confinow able ny fathes vated my effection: II in the $d$ but by caer ho was able rned with

1 the mod lecretly
Heaven, ufing my o the ven-
, to give the precinentioning
cerie as I p rny time A:ill found though aufe.

I have:

I have told you, that my father had acquired his own fortune by induftry; but as the greateft induftry requires a foundation to work upon, his had been affifted by the perfon to whom he Cerved his apprentice:hip, who knowing his abilities, and confiding in his honefty, upon the decline of his own health, eftablifhed him n partnerfhip with his only fon, whom he thought too young to condue fo extenfive a bufinefs.

My father faithfully executed this great truft, and continued the partnerfip, till his. obfervation of :my unfortunate difpofition determined him to make me quit bufinefs; when it was diffolved, without the leaft breach in that real friendihip which had 10 long fubfifted between them: Though I did not obey my father's defire, and retire from bufinefs on his death, yet my vanity would not admit 3 the ight of recommencing the partnerfip, as it would have been b:te a curb on my favourite fchemes, and have implied a want of afliftance, which, in my own opinion; I was far above. On the contrary, I rather declined too clofe a connection with him in bufinefs; as I feared he might have taken upon him to interpofe his advice againf any thing, which his narrow fearful temper might difapprove in my great defigns; but as I kept up every other appearance of regard, and even refpeft for him, this fhynefs was not obferved, nor any coolnefs occafioned by it, in the intercourfe of intimacy between us.

## 22 CHRYSAL: Oritbe

But for this conduct I had another motise, befides regard for bim. He had an only daughter, enriched witi every beauty and virtue that could ma the favourite work of heaven: fhe was about four years younger than me, which difference of age had given me. an opportunity of treating her with fuch a fondnefs, from her very infancy, as raifed a real love in her grateful heart, as her beauties did the frongeft one it was capable of feeling in mine. Our fathers had feen this growing attachment, with the greateft plea-: fure, from the beginning, and encouraged it between us, (gur mothers both died in our infancy) joining in the general opinion, that the union which had always been between their families would be compleated by the intermarriage of their children: an opinion that was then my pride, and feemed a pleafure to the young Amelia's honeft heart, that was above difguife:

But my father's death, before the was of, an age to undertake the care of fuch an awful itate, and a long illnefs of her father's after, during which her filial piety and love would not admit a thought of any thing that Thould interfere with her tender regard for him, prevented my happinefs from being accomplifhed, while there was any obftacle that could hinder my evil genius from defeating it.

At length, after languithing five years, her father died, without a moment's more immediate warning, having been on the er-: change that day as ufual.
motive, an only unty and te work younget given me. h fuch a raifed a er beauapable of feen this teft plea-: suraged it $n$ our inion, that between by the ininion that leafure to that was
ie was of cch an awr father's $y$ and love thing that rd for him, ge accomtacle that defeating
ive years, ent's more on the ex-

In the tumult of this lofs, I was fent for ; and no will being found, for he unhappily had not imagined his end fo near, nor made any fettlement of his affairs, in the confidence of our attachment, Amelia gave every thing into my. hands, and requefted me to make up all her father's accompts, a. I conclude her dealings with the world.

This happened juft as my fobeming had begun to embarrafis my affairs. My heart therefore, never proof to much temptation; yielded to fuch an opportunity of recovering the loffes of my folly at her expence, by finking the greateft part of her forture to my own ufe; never confidering, that I might have the whole in a juft and honourable way, enhanced with the greater bleffing of herfelf.
Tu accomplifh this defign, and prepare her Eor what was to follow, I pretended to Amelia, that I foind many difficuities in her father's affairs; and having fecreted as mich as I thought proper, and could with fafety, and deftroyed every memorial that might deteat me, for all which her unbounded confidence gave ample opportunity, I at length gave her in an accompt, with the ftrongeft expreffions of concern; to find that what I bad long apprebiended was too true, and her fatber's affairs in a very bad fituation;' that 1 had however, with great difficulty, got togetber fome. thing above 10,000 . and was convinced, that this perplexity in bis affairs, was tbe occafion of bis long illnifs, and bad not left bim jpirit enough to enguire into tbem, and make a will.

This

## 24 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

This reprefentation had the effect I defigned; Amelia's confidence in me would not ad: mit a thought of my deceiving her; as pride, too powerful in the pureft human heart, prevented her revealing her circumitances to any one elfe, who might have attempted to difprove what I faid; though indeed it was fcarce natural to furpeet me of a deceit, that, according to the opinion which then prevailed concerning Amelia and me, could only affea myfelf.

She, therefore, with an appearance of furprize rather than doubt, or even concern, acquiefced, and figned a receipt in full, defiring me to deftroy all her father's books and papers, as they could be of no farther ufe to her.

This compleated my defign, beyond a pof fibility of detection, and even raifed a new one againft the poor pittance I had left her, though it was not quite a fourth part of what was really her tight : for I had now thrown off all thoughts of marriage with one fo far bencatb me in fortune, looking upon it as a reproach to my wifdom anc knowledge of the world, to make any bargain in which $I$ Bould not have tbe advantage: for what I had fo bafely defrauded her of, I confidered merely as an acquifition of my fue perior mkill in bufinefs, and sbfolutely my own, without, any manner of obligation to the perfon from whom I had obtained it : not that I had lof my defire for her perfon, (the only degree of love my heart was capable of feeling) but the advantage 1 had it now in my hopes to obtain ovet her, made me look upon her as a. fure prey to my pleafure.

## CHAP. V.

Continued. He cheats Amelya of tbe refidue of ber fortune, and marries anotber woman. Amelia fues bim at law, is caft, and. goes for Jamaica. He is ruined, and follows ber.

TPHOUGH my whole life was one continued feene of villainy, yet in all, there was a gradation, a regular defcent from bad to worfe; each fucceffful crime opening new opportunities and fuggefting fchemés which never entered into my thoughts before.

This was exaclly my cafe with regard to Amelia. While the was in poffefion of her whole fortune, the higheft wifh of my heart was to marry her ; but no fooner had an unhappy accident given me an opportunity of defrauding her of far the greatef part of it, than that refpeetful love immediately funk into loofe defire, and my fuccefs in the former fet my thoughts at work to accomplifh the gratification of the latter, on my own bafe terms.

To bring this defign to perfection, it was neceffary that I fhould, get her fortune entirely into my power ; which 1 accordingh formed fchemes to accomplif without delay: for the fuccefs of my former attempt, fo tar

Vox. I. $C$ from

## 26 CHRYSAL: Or the

from fatisfying my avarice, or raifing any fenfe of compafion in my breaft, for her wrongs, had made me look upon herfelf, and all that belonged to her, as my property, which I was as impatient to poffers as if it was detained from me by injuftice.,

I therefore took occafion one day; when we were alone together, to drop fome words of concern, at my not having immediately by me, a fum of money to lay out on moft advantageous terms, which had been that very morning propofed to me.

She directly took the hint, and faid, her little fortune was ftill in her hands, in the fame bank-notes I had given her ; and if the ufe of it, for any time, could be of advantage to me, the fhould feel a greater pleafure in my taking it, than in any profit the could make of it any other way.

This was juft what I wifhed; and though I couild fcarce refrain from laughing, at the eafinefs with which the took the bait, I would not accept of her offer but with this reftriction, that $I$ would confider whether the terms propofed to me might not fuit ber, and be more advantageous than the intereft I could afford her if I thould make ufe of it myfelf. If faid this with an equivocal fmile, which the undérfood as I woutd have her, and immediately, with an affenting blufh, put the notes into my hand, without requiring a receipt or any kind of acknowledgment fo: them.

Having

## Adventures of a Guinea.

ny fenfe wrongs, all that ch I was detained the fame he ufe of antage to re in my I make of
d though
g , at the e bait, I with this iether the ther, and eft I could it my melf. le, which her, and h, put the iring a regment fo:

> Having

Having thus gained that which I reckoned the better part of Amelia, and fure, as I imagined, of herfelf, when neceffity thould humble her to my defigns, as I had her whole means even of fubfiftence in my power, I direetly refolved to clofe with an offer, fome time before made me by a wealthy merchant, of a large fortume, with his daughter, whom I accordingly married a few days after I had got poffefion of Amelia's money.

I hall fpare myfelf the pain of any farther defcription of my wife, than that the was the very reverfe of Amelia, in foul and body; and my marriage confequently as unhappy as I jufly deferved.

But I comforted myfelf with hopes of happinefs in the enjoyment of Amelia, whom I looked upon as my own, and only deferred making my bafe propofals to, till her refentment at my marriage fhould cool, and I could devire fome plan of privacy to elude the vigilance of my wife. Not but I dreaded the firt emotions of her anger, which I expected to break out in loud complaints. But I was miftaken, in meafuring her foul thus by my own. She fcorned to complain ; nor did I hear a word from her, to interrupt the riot of my wedding. A greatnefs of foul, fo far above my comprehenifion, that I attributed it to fear of giving offence to one, in whofe power the muft be fenfible the was.

But, at the end of the month, I was awoke from thofe dreams, by a melfage from her, delivered by a relation of her's, to defire 1

## 28 CHRYSAL: Or the

thould pay in her money to him, for which he would give me her receipt. As I was not prepared for this, I believe it threw me into a confufion too vifible; but I foon reçvered prefence of mind enough to anfwer, that - I could not but be furprized at fuch a de" mand, as Amelia muft be fenfible, that I is had paid her all the money of her's that was " in my hands, for which I had her difcharge 6 in full.

The gentleman replied in aftonifhment, * Her difcharge, Sir $\int$ that was when you "Sottled her affairs; but the fays, that the, of fince then, gave her whote fortune into oc your hands, to lay out for her. And, Sir, cs my coufin is known to be neither a fool 66 nor a liar; though I fear the has fuffered fe* verely for her ill-placed confidence" © Perhaps fhe fays fo, Sir, (raid I) but I © know nothing of the matter, and am not © accountable for what the fays or you think, ©Sir; and I fuppofe, if your coufin is not a .66 fool, The has not given her money without © fomething to thew for it-But you mult - excufe my talking any longer on fo ide a "fubject 3 and $k$ "Sir, your fervant" The mine was now fprung, and I waited with impatience for the cevent. As to her demand, I knewi he could pever fupport it, ss there Was no perfon prefent when the gave me the notes; and I had negociated them in manner, beyond all posibility of their being traced.

While I was hugging myrelf in this fecurity, the friends of Amelie perfuaded her to bring

From this time the hand of heaven feemed to be upon me; every thing I had any concern in mifcarried; and to haften on my ruin, my houfe was a pertect fink of riot and debauchery : my wife, as the had no charms to excite defire, in a manner publickly purchafing the gratification of her lufts at the moft extravagant expence, and living in a profufion that muft deftroy even a royal fortune.

Mine, great as it had been, funk under fo many diffipations of all kinds; and I had no refource left as I faid before, but in precipitate flight, which heaven made my pation for Amelia direct to Ff maica, to mark the juftice of its vengeance the more plainly.

## C HAP. VI.

Conilufion of the bifory of Trerrics. He arrives at Jamaica, where be learns that Amelia bad been taken by the Spaniatds. He turns buccanier, and ravages the $\mathrm{Spa}-$ nifh coaft, where be finds Amelia. Juft as be is going to Jeize ber, be is knocked diven by ber bufband, and taken prifoner. He is condemned to die. He fues to Amelia for mercy; Be rejects bin with abborrence. His punijbment is changed from deatb to the mines.

1
Had hitherto varnifhed over my villanies with hypocrify, and Arove to preferve fome
appearance, at leaft, of virtue. But this was a reftraint no longer poffible, nor indeed profi.table to me now, when my flight took off the veil, and alarmed all mankind againt me; so that mine was really a fate of war with all the world.

On my arrival in famaica, I had the addition to my grief to find, that Amelia had been taken in her paffage thither by a Spanif privateer : for he had left England fome time before the conclufion of the peace had compleated my ruin.

This drove me to defpair : I was wearied of life; but refolved not to die unrevenged on thofe who had thus, as I thought, robbed me: of my hopes; never reflecting on the impenbability of her hearkening to my fuit.

Burning with this project, I fitted out my hip; and manned her with a crew as defperate as myfelf; refolving, though the war was at an end, to purfue my revenge upon the Spaniards on the defencelefs coatts of their American dominions, in which my other paf. fions were urged to hafte, by fear of my cro ditors, the news of my failing having contwo Jamaica almoft as foon as myfelf.

We therefore fet out upon our cruife, or rather piracy, without delay, of which I fhall not raife your horror with any farther particutars, than that we went directly into the $s p a-$ nifb Main, where we not only riffed all the Thips we met, but alfo made dercents on the coifts, and ravaged with a barbarity that was a reproach to human nature.

$$
\mathrm{Cl}_{4}
$$

The

## 32 CHRYSAL: Or the

The tumultand hurry of this life kept my Spirits in an agitation, that gave a kind of refpite to my grief; and the fpoil we made in our firf enterprizes was fo great, as to awake hopes of reftoring my affairs, to as to enable me to return to England with all the credit wealth could give.

And could I have known when to ftop, I was foon fich ever beyond my moft fanguine hopes : But urged by avarice, and encouraged by fuccefs, I fill went on headlong to my fate, which I met in an attempt upon a town, fome way up in the co:intry, the convenience ana plearantners of whofe fituation had made it the refidence of the richeft families in the whole province; as its diftance from the coaft made them live in a ftate of perfed fecurity, without any fortification or guard:

To this place we directed our march, otre evening, and arrived at it a little after midnight, with an intention to furprize the inhabitants, and return to our hip with the fpoil, before the country could rife to intercept us.

The firt part of our defign fucceeded, and we got poffefion of the town without any refiftance; where we conmitted all the outrages, and roamed about with the licentious carelefrefs of free-booters, under no command.

While every one thus prowled about for prey, fate guided me to an arbour in a garden, whither I followed the cries of worien. I was juft rufhing in among them, inflamed wish brutal defire,' when -what was my aftonish- gold and jeivels into a vault that opened by a trap-door into the arbour. I flood motionlefs at the fight for fome moments, in diftruit of my fenfes, but two fuch objects as the and her riches, foon awoke me from my trance, and I advanced to take poffeffion of both, refolving not to difcover myfelf till a more proper time; the frangenefs of my drefs, that was defigned to Atrike horror, and the blood which, from fcenes of cruelty and murder juft committed, fill reek ed upon my hands and face, making it impoffible that the thould know me.

At the fight of me, the women all Thrieked, and Amelia, as I advanced to lay hold on her, fell into a fwoon. This embar. raffed me greatly, as I had no time to lofe, for our centinels juft then founded a retreat. However, I thought 1 would wait a little, to fee if the recovered, and fooping to raife her, to give her air, I received fuch a blow from behind as deprived me of all renfe for feveral hours; when, on my recovering, I found mylelf chained on the ground in a dungeon.

I was fome time before I could believe my fenfes, or conceive where I was: but I foon found my fate, when the jailor coming to fee if I was alive, gave me to undertand, that my companions had gone off without me, and left me in the hands of a nobleman, who had himielf knocked me down, as I was going to commit a rape upon his lady, while the lay in a fwoon; and that I

$$
\mathrm{C}_{5}=\text { had }
$$

## 34 CHRYSAL: Or the

had been thrown into this dungeon, that if I recovered, I might fuffer the pu: himent due to the outrages we had commited both here, and in feveral other places of their dominions.

I wanted no further information to fhew me the horrors of my fituation. I faw them all, and aggravated an hundred fold, by the accufations of my own confience, that could now trace the hand of Heaven in the juftice of my punifhment, which had thus overtaken me, in the prefence, and on the account of Amelia. - I wifhed for death, as my only relief, and determined to feek it: But, alas! my refolution failed me; and I feared to die. In. this mifery I was dragged before a magitrate, who, enumerating the crimes. we had been guilty of, condemned me to immediate death. -T This fentence, fo much milder than my fears, awoke an hope of farther mercy, to obtain which, my evil genius fuggefted it to me, to appply to Amelia, abfurdly flattering myfelf that fome fparks of her love for me might yet remain alive, or at leaft, her goodnefs take delight in fhewing itfelf fuperior to my ill-treatment. Bafe hope that met its juft reward!
I therefore wavei attempting a defence of other crimes, as I was confcious, that I could not make any, but afferted my innocence, as to the particular charge of a jafe defign upon Amelia, at the time I vas taken, adding, that " I had the Monour of "being nearly related to that lady, and " that, if I was indulged with a few words $\approx$ with her, in the prefence of all there, I
hat if ment both r dofhew them $y$ the .that n the thus n the death, eek it : and I agged gg the led me ace, fo n hope yy evil . $4 m e-$ fome remain delight tment.

* hoped I might be found to merit a miti" gation of my fentence."

On my mentioning the name of Amelia, I obferved one of the principal perfons in the court, whom I foon underitood to be her hubband, kindle into rage. He did not however interrupt me; but as foon as I had concluded, he farted up, and exclaimed with the mof furious indignation : Amelia thy relation! No more tban angels äre related to devils, by foringing from tbe fame Creator! Her virtues are dijbonoured "by the claim! But Be 乃all appear and difprove the odious calumny! - Saying which words, he inftantly went for her, while an hollow murmur of furprize and deteftation made the filence of the court the more dreadful, and heightened the horrors of my fufpence.

But I waited not long; Amelia roon appeared, led in by her hufband, and being feated by the judge, Where (faid the, " looking round with the ferenity of con" fcious virtue) Where is the perfon who "S fays he is related to me?":

The fight of her threw me into fuch a conflict of paffions, that without reflecting where I was, or how neceffary it might be for me to raife her compaftion by fome moving addrefs, that might foften the feverity of her refentment for my former treatment of her, as well as affure her of my innocence of any bafe defign againt her perfon, in the condition the was in when I was taken, I could not forbear crying out in Englifg, for I had foken before in Spinith,

## 36 CHRYSAL: Or the

in which I expreffed myfelf but badly. 0 Amelial kaf thou then forgot me?
At the found of my voice, the flarted and looking earneftly at me for a moment; fell upon her knees, and lifting her hands and eyes to heaven, the faid aloud in Spanifb, "c O God; how fignal is thy juftice "Let me, lei all the world acknowledge "and adore it !"—And then rifing, and turning to her hurband, who food in amazement; © "This, my lord" (faid fhe) this 6 is the man of whom I have informed - you: This is that Trazfick whofe bate - difhonefty obliged me to leave my native - country; and fo, by that providence - which is abie to turn the greateft misfor* tune into a bleffing, was made the caufe 6 of my prefent happinefs with you. I ab-- jure all kindred with him. I defire he may - be examined as to my ftory; and if he - can vary in the lealt from what $I$ have - told youg let me be condemned to the fe-- vereft punithment, but that of ftaying - longer in his fight, or ever feeing his - face more.'

On this the withdrew, without deigning a look at me : But her words had a proper effect upon my heart, and I refolved to do ber juitice. I therefore prevented her hafband's command, and, in as few words as poffible, related the black alfair with the Atricteft truth. When I had concluded, her lord declared, that I had not only confirmed every, thing the had told him, but alfo added many circupltances of my own guilt, which the had omitted, or perhaps not known.

So complicated guilt feemed to require con: fideration to find out proper punifhment, fo 1 was remanded to my dungeon, but without the lea? encouragament to hope. The next day I was again brought into the court, where my former fentence was changed into that of being broke alive upon the wheel ; and this feverity was faid io be in juftice to Amelia.

When I bad food fome moments ftupified with fear, the judge addreffed me again in thefe words: ‘ Thou hatt heard, O wretched ' man, the fentence due to thy crimes ; but - great as they have been, mercy extends her - hand to thee. The virtues of the illuftrious - Donna Amelia over-ballance thy guilt, and - have prevailed for a mitigation of thy punifh-- ment, in gratitude to that divine providence - which made thee the caufe of her coming - among us. Thou fhalt not die, becaufe we - would not kill thy foul, before thou haft had - time to repent of thy crimes; nor fhalt thou - fuffer torture, that thy ftrength may not be - impaired for the labour to which thy life is - doomed; for this is the laft day that thou - Thalt ever behold the light of heaven : Thou - Thalt immediately defcend into the mines, - there to work out the refidue of thy unhap' py days, in raifing that Gold for the ufe of - others, the infatiable defire of which was the 'caufe of all thy guilt.'
I would have fpoken, in the agony of my foul, to defire death; but I was flopped by the judge, who fernly faid, that to hear a word from me would be an infult upon juftice. On his faying which, I was hurried away to the mount

## $3^{8}$

 CHRYSAL: Or themountains over us, and precipitated into this gulph, where I have now been near

Juft as he faid this, I was obliged to fly away to my body, which the unhappy Traffick had thrown from his hand, into the veffel in which it was to be raifed from the mine.

The length of this fory will make you wonder, when I tell you, that the fpirit of Traffick Seiwed it to me in a moment, for no longer did the gold remain in his poffefion; and I am always obliged to attend my body whenever it changes its malter. But to underftand this, you muft be informed, that we fpirits do not diftinguifh our exiftence by time, or a fucceffion of parts, as men do ; with us, there is nothing paft or to come, but every thing is prefent in one view, fo far as the natural courfe of caufes and effects is preferxed free from interruption by fuperior power. ${ }^{\text {o }}$.

CHAP.

nto this
Adventures of a Guinea.

## C H A P. VII.

Carysal purfues the bifory of bis adventures. He explains fome difficulties in bis own nature. : He is offered at confeffion to a prieft. The coufeflion and creed of a native Peruvian. Tbe penance enjoined bim by - Jefuis.

THERE is no crime, however black in its own nature; that does not receive an aggravation from hypocrify; but the higheft exertion of this vice is, when it makes a pretext of the beft inflitutions, to promote the practice of the worlt actions. Of this I have feen innumerable inflances, in the adventures of my prefent flate; though none fo flagrant as thofe I fhall now relate.

You may imagine I felt pleafure at emerging from that infernal abyfs into light. There was nothing remarkable in the three or four firft ftages I went through, my temporary owners being only the refiners and other tradefmen, who purified me from mixtures of mineral drofs.
I fee you are defirous to inow how I could preferve my identity, when melted down with large quantities of the fame metal. But you muft know, that fpirits have a power of expanding or contracting themfelves into what dimentions they pleare; and that their life is not confined to any particular parts, as the heart,

## 40 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

heart, or head, as in man, but is diffufed through their whole bodies, fo that any part being feparated from the reft, dees not die, but that portion of firit which was in it, at the time of fuch feparation, ferves as a life for it, and becomes a diftina fpirit, to inform that diftinct body, and to on, ad infinitum: For as it is agreed upon, that bodies. can be infinitely divided, upon the fame principles fpirit muft alfo: for it would be abfurd and impious to deny of the fuperiour, any perfection which we attuibute to the inferiour. - The enlarging of my body, therefore, by the addition of more matter, of the leffening it by ever fo many divifions, makes no alteration in my famenefs, fo long as my confcioufnefs remains: The former only encreafing my energy, by the acceffion of fo much pirit as informed the additional matter, for we Ipirits embody ourfelves ehtirely in commixtion, and refolve into one: as the latter, feparates us again into diftinct beings, to animate our feparated bodies.

The firft ablolute owner to whom I belonged, was a native Peruvian, who had found means to purloin a confiderable quantity of gold, part of which I was, and who prefented me, as a peace-offering, to an ecclefiaftick at confefion.
I fee you have a curiofity to know my fentimenis on religious matters; but 1 have told you before, that I am not allowed to make revelations. Sufficinnt on this head: have been already made to man, did not his.
perverfenefs diftort them from their original perfipicuity and perfection.'

As there was fomething in the tranfactions which paffed, when I was offered to this ecclefiaftick, that may be new to you, I thall repeat forme particulars of them.

You mut have heard of the authority of the clergy, in all the countries which profeis the religion of the Roman pontiff, and partictilarly thofe under the Spanifb monarchy. Of all the feveral orders which compofe this political bierarcby, thofe who call themfelves the compinions of their God, have acquired the greateft power.

Though this title may appear profanely great to you, yet they feem to fupport, it by the thare which they affume, in fome of his moft facred prerogatives.

To a reverend father of this order, was I prefented, on the feftival called Eaffer. He was feated in a retired chamber of his temple, in the exercife of one of the functions of the deity, bearing, and puni/bing, or forgiving fins, according to his fovereign pleafurc. It is not poflible to give you bere an idea of the folemnity of this ceremony, in a country where all religion is evaporated into Thew. Be it fufficient to Ray, that the pageantry was fuch a mockery of the deity, as no other of his creatures, but man, would dare to commit. - The man who brought me into this myfterious fane, advanced with fear and trembling to the appurent deity of the place, and kneeling before him, confeffed himfelf guilty of feveral heinous crimes, in the adiniflion of involuntary thoughts and indulgence

## 42 CHRYSAL: Or the

indulgence of the appetites of nature, contrary to the rules laid down for him by his fpiritual guide.-But this will be beft explained by inftances. The firft crime which the penitent revealed, was having tafted a morfel of fleth on a day, when it was prohibited. The father, with a fevere frown told him, 'that was a great fin, which he - muft atone for, by working two days for - the church, without hire, and abitaining - from fiefh, at the fame time, though it was " generally allowed:'

He next confeffed that he had beaten a. dog belonging to a prieft, which had broke into his hut, and eaten the pottage prepared for him, by which means he had been obliged to go to fleep without his fupper. At this, the prieft knitting his brow into ten'fold aufterity, exclaimed, ! this is rebellion! - rebellion againt your God! Do you not - know, that the dog of an ecclefiaftick, is 6 above the greateft (even white) layman, - much more a wicked native! you mult - make amends ! - you mutt !-or'- The tone and gefture with which he fpoke thete words, fo terrified the trembling wretch, that he inftantly put his hand into his bofom, and pulling me out, prefented me, to make his peace. As foon as I appeared, the prieft's features foftened, the tone of his voice fell, and receiving me, with a gracious fmile, " You have not faid (fays he) that - the mafter of the dog was a Jefuit ! thy - crime, therefore, though great, may be - forgiven! but beware for the future, and 6 reriember, that the world, and all in it, - belongs

- belongs to us; and that to be guilty of
- the leaft difobedience, even in thought,
- is treafon, and deferves the fevereft pu-
- nifhment. Proceed! unburthen your con-
- fcience I I know your thoughts, but would

6 have you fpeak them, that I may prove

- your fincerity. Proceed I I am in haftel' The penitent then went on- ${ }^{0} \mathrm{O}$ father, be - merciful and I will confefs alll Return-- ing from my labour one evening late, I - found my door fattened, and no one an6 fwering when I called, I burft it in, - when behold, I faw father Ignatius in the - very act of carnality with my beloved - wife Mootaw! I was amazed I and though - fear prevented my friking him, I could - not forbear thirking in my heart, that - he who does thofe things, can be no - god, he mult be only man; and I curfed - him in the bitternefs of my foul; but he - was drunk with wine, and did not hear - me.'
- Wretch! devil! heretick! (exclaimed - the father in a rage) thou intrude upon - the privacy of a fefuit! thou fay, he was - but a manl thou tbink, he could not know - thy very thotights, becaufe he had drank - wine l audacious flavel Art not thou, and - thy wife his? . had he not a right to ufe ' his own? was it not an honour to thee, - ungrateful wretch? and dareft thou to - tbink a Fefuit is but a man? But it is - enough; the inquifition fhall teach thee - faith and obedience ; the inquifition


## 44

 CHRYSAL: Or theAt that tremendous word, the wretch, half dead with fear, fell at his feet, crying out, - O father, $O$ God, $O$ king, forgive, for-- givel (and pulling out of his bofom the - reft of his gold take this, $O$ lord, from - your poor flave, and forgive. -Take this, - which I got at the peri! of my life, and faC ved to buy the liberty of my dear child, - whom my mafter took frons me; take it, 6 and forgive; let her still be a llave; let - me never fee her more! But $O$ the in-- quifition! $O$ forgive, forgive!?

The prief, mollified at the fight of the gold, replied, Thou knoweft my comG paffion, but thou abufeft it, and thy - crimes are almoft too great for mercy. - In hope thou wilt amend, and tranigrefs - fo no more, I will forgive thee now: but - thou muft be punifhed: Haft thou no more - gold r' ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{O}$, father no more, no - more 1 and this I faved to redeem my - dear child: O let me get my child? - What! infolent ! doft thou prefume to ca-- picuiate ? thou 乃balt be punibied : Inftead of 6 getting back thy daugbter, tbou foalt bring - me tby Jon, wbom I faw yefterday, wben I - bade thee come to confeffion. Tbe boy I blef-- Ced, and kiffed upon my knee.'- 'O father, - father, take all the gold, and let my - daughter remain: But fpare my fon; he - is too young, $\mathbf{O}$ father, too young for - thee.' $\longrightarrow$ 'The inquifition !' $O$ take - him, father, take him, take all, but fpare 6 me; I fly to bring my child to thee; 0 6 Spare me from the inquifition !'-' 'Tis 6 well; be comiforted; thy fins joball be for-

# Aduentures of a Gurnea. 45 

- given; perbaps, if thou bebave/t well, thy - Jon may allo be refored. I fear thou baff - forgotten thy Cbriffian faitb;' let me bear - thee repeät tby creed.-The man, fomewhat reaffired, to thear that he mould efcape the inquifition, and comforted with the hope of having his fon reftored, began thus - I
- believe that God made the world, and all
-things in it, for my fords'rene Jesuits;
' and that I mult worthip him, by oveying
- them, and faying the prayers they direct
- me to the faints, and the bleffed virgin,
- the mother of God, and above all, to the - great faint Ignatius Loyola. But if - I difobey their commands in any thing; - or repine at their fervice, or think, that I - muif obey the viceroy before them, 1 hall, - be burned to death in the inquifition bere - and the great devil will burn me for ever, ' after I am dead.' Well, fon, ro' member and praelife thy creed, and thy" Sins - Joall be forgiven thee:. Go and bring tbe 'boy when it is dark.'


## CHAP.

## 46 CHRYSAL: Or the

## CHAP. VIII.

T'be boly fatber's tendernefs to another penitent, who had ravifbed, murdered, and robbed bis own brother's wife. He accepts the Spoils as a recompence to the church. He bints a method of preventing the danger of bis brotber's refentment, and difmiffes bim with gbofly advice.

THE reverity with which the Jefuit required fatisfaction for the imaginary faults of the poor Peruvian, may, perhaps, lead you to think, that his zeal would be inexorable to real crimes; but the following account will thew you, that it was no fuch thing, and that he looked upon nothing as a crime, which was not detrimental to the power, or temporal intereft, of his fociety. $\rightarrow$ The next penitent who approached the mercy-feat, was a commander in the army. He advanced with a military intrepidity, and kneeling down in form, Father (faid he) I lave a long reckoning to make, and foine of the articles are rather heavy. My fon (replied the prieft) you have had experience of the indulgence of the church, and that no crimes are too black for her mercy, on proper penitence. Proceed then, and open your wounds to your phyfician; nor fear the efficacy of his medicines.

## Adivemitres of a Guinea.

- You know then, Father (faid the peni-- tent) that I have long burned with a paf-- fion for the wife of my brother the judge.
- It was the fubject of my laft confeffion.'-I
- remember it right well (replied the father)
- and you may remember alfo what ghoftly,
- yet comfortable advice I gave you, to
- Atrive againft and fupprefs it, if you could.'
- True, father; but I told you then,
- that I knew it woulc be in vain for me to ${ }^{\circ}$
- ftrive, as I was refolved to enjoy her,

6 thouřh at the hazard of my life.'-6 But,

- fon; did I not comfort you, by faying, that
- if you found it in vain to ftrive, and could
- not live without her, as life was the great-
${ }^{6}$ eft good, in this world, it was juft that you
- fhould preferve yours, by obtaining what
- you were fo violently fet upon, but always
- to be careful that you conducted matters
- fo, as not to give offence by your fuccefs.' -
- Ah! but father, that was not in my power:
- She was deaf to all my entreaties; and that
- threw me into fuch defpair, that, not able
- to wait any longer, I have this very morn-
- ing had recourfe to force.' - 'c That was
- really bad, if it could have been avoided;
- but, as you would not have forced her, if
- The would have complied willingly, that al-
- ters the cafe very much in your favour, and
- perhaps the put you to that trouble, only
- to fave the appeararice of her own virtue;
- and if fo, you have both acted right, and
- there is no harm done, provided the affair
c is not difclofed.'


## 48 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

6 O, father, that is the thing; I atvas afraid - of that; and as her hulbosid had always 6 been a father to me, and all my future - hopes depended on him, I fo greatly dread' ed her telling him, that, to prevent it, as - foon as I had enjoyed her, I cut her ' throat.?

- Murder 1 O fie; it is an heinous crime:
- blood calls for blood: your cafe is terri-- ble.'- I fared fo, father; but I depend-
- ed on your tendernels; and as I did not - think it ;eafonable, that I fhould have all - the pleafure of the crime, and you only the ' trouble of forgiving, I Atripped her of - tbefe jewels, which give me leave to offer ' you.'
- You are a prudent man, my fon; I - thought you would act with difcretion. I - accept the jewels, as a peace-offering to the - boly cburci, for your fins; and as the value - of them (indeed they are coftly gems) proves - the fincerity of your repentance, I thail not - hefitate to pronounce your fins forgiven.
- For though adultery is a great fin, and, 6 in this cale; aggravated by rape and in-- ceft, yet, as you fay, it was not becaufe - The was the wife of another man, and ef-- pecially your brother, that you defired - her, but merely as the was a beautiful - woman, therefors the adultery and inceft - come in but by accident ; and then, as you 6 ravifhed her only becacie the :vould nof - comply, the fin of the rape is certainly. - her's, as I faid before; for, if I force a man 6 commit a crime, I ien guilty of that - crime,
- crime, and not he: And again, though
- murder is a moft heinous fin, yet as you
- killed her, not merely to indulge a mur-
- derous intent, but to prevent her difco-
- vering your having forced her, and fo
- ruining you, the intention quite alters the
' nature of the fact and makes it but felf-
- prefervation, which is the firf law of na-
'ture. And laftly, as you took the jewels,
© not with a defign to rob her but to offer
' them to the church, and accordingly have
- brought them, that conclufion fanctifies
- the whole action, and makes your peace
- with heaven.
- For know, my fon, that crimes which 'refpect man only, as in yqur cafe, rape,
' adultery, inceft, murder, and robbery,
6 though bad in themfelves, 'tis ,tue, yet are
- a pleafure to the church to forgive, to
'a faithful and penitent fon, who believes,
- all ber doarines, and pays due obedience to
- ber clergy, the vicegerents of God on eartb,
- the receivers of ber revenues, and di/penfers
- of her favours, and vengeance; to wbam all
- cartbly power is fubfervient, who are tbe
- kings of kings, and lords of the warld.'
- This, my fon, is the doarine of our holy

6 church, as delivered by the moft learned

- fathers of our order, in the belief of which
- you will be fafe from all the powers of
- hell : do what you will, while you pay faith
- and obedience to the church, The will par-
' don all your fins.'
When he had concluded his inlluctions, with this pious exhortation, and feated his abfolution with a bleffing, the purified faint VoI. I. D arofe,


## 50 CHRYSAL: Orthe

arofe, and faid, Holy father, thou haft - fet my foul at eafe, with regard to bere-- after, but till I fear for this world. It

- unfortunately happened, that I was feen in - the fact bya fervant who efcaped me, or I
- fhould have charmed her filence too; and - now I apprehend fhe will inform my bro-
- ther.'- This is unlucky, mort unlucky - (replied the prieft) I know not what to - advife; 1 am utterly at a lofs: If you - Ihould prevent her malice, and accufe her - of the \$act.'- O, but father, the rape; - there may be appearances of that, which - would difprove my charge againf a wo' man.' Miftake me not, my fon, 1 did - not advife any fuch thing ! heaven forbid 6 that I fhould advife to bear falie wit-- nefs againf an innocent life; - I am utterly - at a lofs.' - 'Suppofe, father, I thould - Itill frive to prevent my fears, by taking - off my brother, as 1 cannot find her: - this is the only way to make me eary; ha, - father; is not that an happy thought; I - wifh it had occurred fooner, and then I - Thould have giveri you but the one trou-- ble.'- Why, truly, fon, the dead can - neither make nor reccive difcoveries; and
- felf-prefervation will certainly juftify any - thing, as I have faid before: but I mult - not advife you, your own genius is ready, - and can improve an hint ; 1 munt know - nothing, till the affair is done : all I can - Fay, is, that work unfinified had better ne-- ver have been begun.
hou haft to bereortd. It as feen in me, or I $t 00$; and my brounlucky what to : If you accule her the rape ; at, which nft 2 wofon, 1 did ven forbid falie witam utterly , I mould by taking find her: e eary; ha, thoight ; I and then I one troudead can veries; and juftify any but 1 mult Is is ready, munt know $:$ all 1 can d better ne
- Adieu;


## 52 CHRYSAL: Or ibe

of faccefs fo highly, as to make'the numberlefs mifcarriages overlooked.

The great value of the jewels, which the officer had prefented to my mafter, took up fo much of his thoughts, that as foon as he had finifhed his collation, he retired to his cell, to meditate on the farther advantages he might make of this affair.
While he was in this pleafing employment, another ecclefiaftick entered, to acquaint him of the murder and robbery of the judge's wife, and among other particulars of the fory, faid, that her crucifix, thought to be the richeft in lay pofefison in-all Peru, had been taken from her. - That crucifix !' (exclaimed my mafter, ftarting, for he knew it well, and had long paid his devotions to it, and now to be cheated thus of it, when he thought it fo jufly his due, provoked him almoft to madnefs) - That crucifix taken too ! Damn-- ed! murderous! deceitful villain! vil-- lain, on all fides! But 1 will be re-- venged!'-

The other prieft underfood not what he meant, and was juft going to enquire, when in ruthed the captain, all aghaft. © O * ther! father!' (faid he, as foon as he could - (peak) fanctuary! fanctuary I my brother - is at the gaie, with all the officers of juf. tice !'At this the father grinn'd an infulting fmile, and beckoning to the other prieft to withdraw, ${ }^{6}$. Wretch (faid he) thou - facrilegious wretch 1 how could'f thou dare - to enter thefe holy walls, violated by thy

6guilt? Did'ft thou not fear the fate of - Ananias and Sapphira? ——As thou did'It ? deceive me with thy feigned peni-- tence, and haft lied to the Lord, in con-
? cealing what thou had'f moft juftly de-

- voted to him, I revoke the abfolution I
- gave thee, and will deliver thee to juftice,
- to receive the punifhment due to thy
crimes. Thefe holy walls afford wo fanc-- tuary to facrilege !'

The poor criminal ftood confounded at reproaches, which he dared not interrupt, though he could not comprehend the caufe or meaning of them. At length, shen the prieft had exclaimed himfelf out of breatl, the trembling wretch replied, O father! - what can have kindled thy wrath - gainft me? I have committed no crime, fince thy abfolution purged my foul t I 6 was only going towards, my brother's - houfe, when I met him, and the ferrait 6. with him, with all the oificers of juftice, - in fearch of me, on which I fled directly to ' you for fanctuary.' 'I grant no fanctuary - to facrilege.' What facrilege, O fa6ther ?'- The crucifix, deceitful wretch ! ${ }^{6}$ Where is thy fifter's crucifix? Haft thou 6 not defrauded the chiurch of her due? $\therefore$ Didft thou not. fay, that thou tookedft - thy fifter's jewels, only to make a peace-- offering for thy fins, and then to fecrete, - thus, the moft valuable part of theml - This is delrauding the labourer of $\$$ bis birel 6 This is defrauding the church of her riteo ${ }^{6}$ without making the proper compenfation! 4. And what can be greater facrilege?

## 54 CHRYSAL: Or the

Juft at thefe words, a knocking at the gate awoke the penitent from his amaze, and made him apprehend that he had not a minute to lofe; he therefore, with the readieft prefence of mind replied, The - crucifix, father I you aftonifh me I did I - not give it to you ?"—And then putting his hand into his bofom, and pulling it out with a look of furprize, he reached it to him. - Forgive, O father (fiaid he) the crime - of inadvertency; I meant not to have kept - it from you, but only overlooked it, in my - confurion I accept it laccept all I am ma-- fer of, and fave my life.'

- Son (replied the father, foftening his - voice, and taking the crucifix) I am glad - thou wait not intentionally guilty of fo un-- pardonable an offence! I believe, and ac-©-cept thy excufe. Ba comforted, there-- fore, my fon, thy fins are forgiven.", 0 - but father, the officers of juftice.' -- What officers 1 what jeftice dares attempt - to thew her face within there walls? Thou - art my penitent, I have abfolved thee, and - I will defend thee. Sit down, and com-- pofe thy fpirits, while I repel this bold in-- trufion, on the peace and privilege of thefe - holy walls.'

Saying thus, the father went to the gate of the convent where food the judge, difplaying the guilt of the fugitive to to the holy fathers, to engage them to refufe him fanctuary, and give him up to juftice. But my mafter foon ftopped him. ©Ceafe' (faid he, - with a low vrice, and downcaft meditative look) difturb not the peace of thefo holy - walls. The man you fee is $m y$ penitent, - He has made fatisfaction to the church, - and reconciled himfelf to heaven. I come - this moment from giving him the feal of - abfolution. Difturb not the raptures of o his foul, that is now joining with the an6. gelick choirs, in the hymns of joy raifed ( in heaven for his repentance. Depart in ' peace.'
:How father (exclaimed the judge) can - 2 wretch, guilty of fuch crimes, fo foon - have made his peace! He has deceived - you, father; he has not told you half his - guilt: rape, inceft, aduicery, and murder! - Can they be thus forgiven? So eafy par'dons but encourage vice.' - And who art - thou, prefumptuous man I (replied the fa-- ther, raifing his voice, and putting on an (air of authority) and who art thol, that - dareft thus to call the power of God's - holy, church in quetion? What faith, os © rather what herefy has taught thee this - prefumption? Doft thou meafure the di-- vine authority of our unerring tribunal - by the weak rules of thy blind law ? Are - not the keys of heaven ours; and have - we not the power to loofe as well as bind? - But I Hhall not argue more with thee here, - there is a tribunal proper for fuch opinions - as thine; there try if thy knowledge of the - laws will juftify thy herefies; there thou art - not judge.'

The firt mention of herefy had fruck fuch a terror inlo the heart of the poor judge, that he was for fome moments un-



image evaluation


TEST TARGET (MT-3)


Photographic Sciences Corporation


## 56 CHRYSAL: Oritbe

able to reply. At laft, recolle Qing himfelf
a little ' I fubmit, O father, (frid he) I am

- no heretick; I have no opinions but what
- Ilearn from the holy church whofe power
- I- acknowledge in all its divine plenitude?
-r'Tis well; (replied the prieft) 'tis well; - depart in peace, and to-morrow I will vifit
- thee and examine the flate of thy con' 'cience.'

The judge then making a profound reverence, withdrew without a murmur, and the triumphant father returned to his penitent. 'My fon (faid he) thine enemies are de: - feated. Thy reff is fecure bere. But fuch ' is their power, and fo frong the general - abhorrence that purfues thy late guik, - that it will not be fafe for thee ever to - leave this fanctuary'- - $O$ father, muft 1 - be confined for ever here?" - 11 faid not fio, - my Jon : there is a way for thee to go in triumph out above the power of thy pre. - fent perfecutors:' - O name it, father.? - Take our wows. Heaven has, bleffed thee - with a fertile genius, and fleeld thy fout - with fortitude. There talents muft not -be buried, an account will be required of them ; and where can they be put to - proper ufe, except in the fervice of the do"nor, in his church; "there they will raire

- thee to that rank and power, which thou - feef us enjoy. 1 fee thou yieldeft. Re. - fift not the motions of the holy fpirit. I - receive thee into the fold. I Galute thee, -brother. From this moment of thine - clecion may't thou date thy entrance


## Adventures of a Guinea.

- into the higheft honours of this world. - The day approaches, when thy military - knowledge and valour may alfo be called in-- to practice. Great events are ripening in - the womb of time!'- I yield, O fa-- ther, (replied the penitent) I receive thine c offer with due fubmiffion and refpect. And - from this moment dedicate my valour, kkill c and every power of my foul and body, to the implicit fervice of thine holy order.' - It is the hand of heaven that leads thee, no - longer fon, but brother. I will go and ac-- quaint our brethren with thy miraculous - converion and election. Thou halt ro - more to do but to make thy will, and be-- queath all thy wealth to our order.' $\qquad$ - Bequeath, my father, mult I die ?" $\qquad$
- But, to the world, brother, to live with us'. BL But I have nothing to bequeath.' -Leave that to us. Do you only give all your - fortune, in the hands of your brother, to - our fociety, in coufequence of your admiffi-- on ; and let us find that fortune. I go. The - bell rings for ve/pers. I Thall rend our nota-- ry to you; and when that is done, we will - reftore our exhaufted fpirits with a flight re-- palt in the refectory, where I will introduce ' thee to our brethren.'

In a word, all things were executed, and the new brother admitted in proper time into the order, of which he has fince rifen to be one of the brighteft ornaments. Ard the judge, to avoid the imputation of herefy, which his implisd doubt of the church's fanctuary had given my malte: the hint of, was D 5

## 58 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

glad to pay half his wealth to the fociety, as the fortune of his pious brother.

Soon after this affair was thus happily compleated, my mafter, that he might openly Thew his adoration of me to the world, had me made into a crucifix, in which fhape I was faftened to his rofary, and there publickly received that adoration from the knee, which before was paid me only in the heart. -A repetition of all the occurrences I faw in the fervice of this mafter were unneceffary, as the two I have related give a general idea of them, all tending to the gratification of his ruling paffions of revenge, luft, and avarice, with the variation only of accidental circumilances, according to the difference of their obje $t$ s.

## CHAP.

Curysal tbanges bis fervice, and amba. a for Europe in an Englin man of war. Tbe caufe and manner of bis comits, tbiar way. Tbe arcurrences of his paflage. On bis arrival in. England be is fons by bis mafor to fettle fome mifakes in tbe voyage.

IWas heartily fick of fuch a fcene, when the time came for fending me into thefe parts of the world, where fcarcity enhances my value, and makes my power more extenfive. There being a war between spain and England at that time, about a liberty of cutting cutting ficks upon a defert fliore, it was neceflary to fecure $a$ fafe paffage for the treafure, by eflablihing a right underftanding with the commander of an Englijb man of war, which was cruizing in thofe feas. It fell to my lot to go on this errand in the Thape of a doubloon, into which I was caff, to fave the profanation which a crucifix muft fuffer in the hands of hereticks.

There was fome little addrefs requifite to conduet this affair with the captain, in fuchi: a manner as to keep it fecret from his officers, to gain all of whom would have been too expenfive, befide that he would never truft his. Jacred honour to the fidelity of fo many. But. this was readily adjufted. The refinements of modern politenefs having foftened the natural ferocity of 2 ftate of war, and admitting an interceurfe of courtefy between parties who profers to feek each other's deftru®ion, the Spanifb governor fent out a boat, with his compliments to the Englijb captain, with a large fupply of freit provifions, fruit, wine, E\%.

This neceflarily produced a return of civility from the well-bred captain; and in this intercourfe were the terms of his connivance fettled, as the feal of which $I$ was delivered to: him, among a very lirge number of my fel, lows, who honourably punctual to his promife, at the appointed time, failed away from That nation, in "queft of Jome fhips of tbe enemy's wibich be expecfed 10 meet eljewhere, and did not return till the Spanifb treafure was beyond his reach.

## 60

 CHRYSAL: Or theAs this was a compliment of great confequence to the Spaniards, the captain had been fo handfomely confidered for it, that his defires were fatisfied, and he only wifhed to be fafe at home, to enjoy the wealth he had fo happily acquired. Often would he take me out, for the beauty of my new impreffion had ftruck his eye, and gained me the honour of being kept in his purfe ; often, I fay, would he take me out of his purfe, and gazing on me till his eyes , watered, 60 thou end - of all my toils and dangers! (would he - fay) thou crown of all my hopes ! now I - have obtained thee I am content I Let others - feek that phantom glory, I have in thee the - more folid reward, for which 1 always - fought, nor fhall any thing tempt me to ha-- zard being feparated from thee:' A refolution which he had an opportunity of thewingin all its ftrength a few days after, when a fhip appeared which he thought to be a Spanifs man of war.
As ours was a fhip of force, andall the officers (except the captain now) were very poor; and as the Spani/h fhips are always richly laden with treafure in thofe feas, the crew was in the higheff firits at this fight, and made every thing ready to attack her, with the moft eager alacrity. But the cafe was quite different with the captain. He was now as rich as he defired, and dreaded the lofs of that wealth which he had folong laboured for. He, therefore, retired into his cabbin, while the lieutenants were clearing jbip, and taking me out of his purfe, with a look of tendernefs that

## Adventures of a Guive a.

brought the rears into his: ejes; • And, fhall - Ihazard the lofs of thee, (he cried) the ob-- jea, the reward of a life of toillanddan-- ger $P$ Thall I facrifice the only real good of - life, to that chimera, honour? to that bub-

- ble lighter than air, and more variable thar. the wind the intereft of my counicy ?
- What is honour without wealth ? what is a
- country to him who had nothing in it? let - the poor fight for money, Ihave enough: - let the ambitious fight for glory, I defpife - the empty name. Let thofe who have a - property in their country fight for it, I have - none, nor can have, nor any of its bleffings, - without thee; and therefore will not ven6ture thy lofs for any fuch vain confiderati-- ons.

As foon as he had formed this prudent refolution, he clafped $m$ to his heart, kiffed me, and returned me' into his purfe, juft as the lieutenant came in, to tell him, they could now make the flip, which muft be vaftly rich, the was fo deep in the water. My mafter made no reply, but tàking a telefcope in his hand, he went upon the quarter-deck, and viewing her for fome time, with great apparent earnêftnefs, You are all miftaken - (faid he) in that thip 1 rich indeed $/$ and fo - The may remain for us. That hip is a firf-- rate man of war by her fize : and as for - her depth in thie water, the is only brought

- down by her guns which are fifty-two poun-- ders at leaft Put about the fhip, and make - tall fail poffible from her. I am anfwerable - for his majeft's hip, committed to my care,


## 62 <br> CHRYSAL:Or tbe

C care; and will nat! facrifice heraggin@ fadh - odds. Her weight of metal would blow. - we out of the water. I Befide, I have a c. packet:on board; and muft got go out of - my way: about jaits and away direetly, I C fays?

The officers ftood aghaft at this fpeoch, that difappointed all their golden hopes. . They urged, they befeeched, they remonitrated, that it was impoffible the could be what he faid: they infifted that the colour of her fails, and the heavinefs of her going, proved her to be a thip of trade that had been long: at fea; and as for her bulk, it only encouraged them to hope the would prove the better prize, as all the. Phips that carry the treafure are very large; that they had obferved they wronged her fo much they could goround herif they plealed; , and begged onIy that they might be permitted to take a nearer view of her, which they wese confident wrould prove her to be what they faid. They alledged the opportunity of making all their fortunes; the honour, the intereft of their country. They begged, fwore, formed, and wept; but all in vain. The captain had taken his lrefolution; and would vouchfafe no other anfwer than a repetition of what he had faid before, 'shat be was accountable for - his majefty's Aip, and would not hieard - her, to gratify them : befide, the delay of * the packet he had on board, might be, of - worfe confequence than the taking of fiuch - a Thip, hould the even be what they faid, - though he was certain to the contrary,

- would make amends for. And thit, wa to - going neiser to her, the lengte of her - guns would enable them to drive every - Shot through and throigh ihis/ Aliph, ata dif. - tance that his could never reach her from; - though if they thould be mad enough to - engage her, his fmall fhot could never - pierce fuch mountains of timber as her fides - were barricadoed with? And fos as his poiwer was abfolute, they were obliged to fubmit, and off be 乃beer'd.
It is impoffible to defribe the diftraction which this affair threw our hip into. The officers acter all the inconfiftent outrages of madnefs. The men chewed the quids damned their eyes and limbs for their bad luck, and went to work as ufual ; while feveral poor fick wretches; whofe fpirits hadi been fo raifed by the hopes of fuch a prize, that they had forgot their complaints, and exerted all their ftrength, to affift in the engagement, now funk under the weight of the difappointment, and crawled back, many of them to die in their hammocks.
But the captain had carried his point, and regarded nothing elfe : though indeed he was Pomewhat difconcerted a few days after, when he learned from another fhip, that the really was a regifter thip of immenfe value, and to weakened by hard weather and ficknefs, that fhe could not have attempted any refiftance, but had prepared to frike the moment fhe faw us. This information added fuch fuel to the rage that inflamed the officers before, that all intercourfe between


## 64 CHRYSAL: Or ibe

tween them and their captain was 'intirely broke of, fo that 1 . became his fole companion.
This lafted all the while we were at a diftance from England, but as we drew near home, the captain's. ftifferfs began to bend, and he made feveral advances to a reconciliation and general amnefty, as he could not but feel fome apprehenfions for his conduet from his fuperiors. But all was in vain. The thought of returning in' poverty, inftead of that wealth which he had difippointed them of, kept tup their refentments, and they determined to complain, if only for the fatisfaction of revenge.
This convinced my mafter, that methods muft be taken to obviate their.attempts, or he might run a greater hazard at home than he intended to avoid abroad. He therefore prudently concluded, that the fame argument which had been fo powerful with himeleff, would be the moft effecual to vindichte what he had done with others, and that it would be better to thare the fpoil, than rifk the lofs of all.

For this intent, as foon as he arrived in England, he took me from his purfe once more, and looking earnefly at me for fome moments, - We muft part (faid he, with a - figh) we muft part ! but I hope to good - purpofe. Thou only want the caure of ; that conduat which now gives me fear ; - exert therefore thy infuence equally, © where I now fend thee, and thou wilt ex' cure my fault, if it is ope' Tears, at the thought of lofing me, here choaked his utterance. He gave me a laft kifs, and fent me direAly away, in company with a confrderable number more, to mediate his peace.

## CHAP. XI.

2 be good sonfoguences of a rigbt underfanding between certain perfons. Chrysal's rejections, on bis firf foeing the publick offices in London. Iiss mafier vifits a gentlemang wby, in tbe vebemence of bis raje againg certain abuses, bits bimfalf a violent fas on tbe face. The receffity of docency, and tbe metbods of Supporting if, infanced in the bifery of a pretty follem:

4S the delicatenature of thir tranfaction required foine iddrefi, the entrufted the management of it to his purfer, who had convinced him by many infances, of his fagacity in the methods of. obtaining an int fluence over the great.:

As foon as my new mafter arrived in London, his firft care was to execute the commiffion for which we had been given to him; but the perfon, to whom his application was to be made, happening to be out of town for a few days that he might not lofe any time, he proceeded to fettic fome affairs of his own; in the courfe, of which, I had an opportunity of feeing into fome part of the fecrets of his imyterious bufinefs.

The

## 66 CHRISAL: Or the

The profeffed morive fori his coming to town, was to fettle his swn', and parsich his oaptrin's siccounts, between which there was a connection not noceflary to be known to any other; for though my late mafter did not think it confiftent with his dignity to be too familiar with his officers, and generally nighted their opinion, if only to hhew his own fuperiority and keep theim at a proper diftance, with him and bin purfer the cafo was quite otherwife, the belt underftanding always fubrating between thency and every. affair being concerted with the greateft harmony, to their mutual advantageb an agreemonts, which befide the comfort and convenience of it ro themfelvos, had this happyinflivence over the reff of tho 'flip's compmay, that it loptothem, if not eafy at leaft guiet, from ell : murmuring, and complainte of bad provifions, fhort weights, and fuch like imagimaing grievinces, which the anefitiof sempler of feamien is too apt to mako the cearif ofmuch trouble to the purfit, and:difurbanoe to the captain, when thiefe happein notit to agree bes tween themfelves. But as the contrary was the cafe here, their common intereft:animated the affiduity of my mafter; and made himgo diredty to the feveral officei andicontredors, with whom his bufinefs lay, to preptine eve yy thing in propen order for publick infpect tion.
On my firt going to thefe publick offices, every thing gave me ipleafure There was fuch an. appearance of regularity in: all the maceedinges of eafe and ammencein the offir. cers, thac I could inot help faying to myfll, 28.

## Adventures of a Guinga.

ing to afsehis re was whe to ter did to be snerally ew his proper he cafe Panding duevery eft haro n agree-- conveappy ${ }^{2}$ mpany, A guiet, onbad cimagimpker of efrminch e to the gree bes ary was mimated bihimgo itredors bire ever 4. infpec Foffices, rere was 2 all the the offit 0 myelf, c happy.

- happy ftate; whofe meanef fervants are - gentlemen ! whofe bufinefs is reduced to a - fyftem; above danger of confurion or a-- bufet' But a nearer view fhewed things in another light.: The firt perfon my mafter went to, was the gentiemar who fupplied him with thofe kinds of cloathing for the feamen; which are by thefe merry poor fel: lows emphatically called Jopso. As he was juft going to dinner, my mafter accepted of his invitation, end firt down with him. A round or two of loyal toaftos to the fuccefs of the mavy, and continuance of the war, having washed dowa their' färe, and reffefhed their fpirits afier the fatigue of all meal, they proceeded to bufinefer I ma come; Sir, C (faid my mafier) to fettle the accompt of 5 the lan cruize Here it is yout fie molt C of the articles have gone off: pretty. well: Gut I mult tell you; that you are more a obliged to fome of your friendo for that, - tham you are avrare of perhaps; for if I 6 had not prevailed on the captain. to let - the ale-houfe keepers and gin-women come on board, and keep the flop-fellers - of, when the men received their pay, - on going out, you would have had but a - blank lift of it. But, by this management, - the fellows fpent all their money in drink, - and then neceffity drove them to me for c cloaths'

Here is to the captain's good health - (anfwered the other) and that I may foon - fee him at the head of the navy:-I am - very much obliged to you and him, and - fhall confider your frienditip properly. But

## 68 CHRYSAL: Or the

- But is there no way of preventing thole 6 pedlars from intruding thus upon us? I - am refolved I will try: I believe I can
- make an intereft, (you underftand me)
- that will procure me an order to exclude
- them : at leaft, if I cannot do that, I
- will infift on raifing my terms; for every branch of bufinets is now fo loaded with
- prefents and perquifites, that there is - fcarce any thing to be got. A man who - goes to a public office, to receive money; - runs the gauntlet through fo many of
- them, that if he does not make up his
- accompts, in a very mafterly manner in-
- deed, he will have but little to thew, for
- his pains, in the end.' 'Very true,
- (replied my mafter) I have had experience
- of what you fay, this very morning.
- You know it is fome years fince I have
- been in town before: 1 was therefore
- quite furprized at the gay appearance of - every clerk, in the offices. Our thic-- hhipmen, on the paying off of ghip, are
- nothing to them: Sol thought 1 to my-
- felf: this is very well ! Such fine gentle-
- men as thefo will never ftoop to take the
- little perquifites which their fhabby pre-
- deceffors were to eager for: They can"-
- not want them. Accordingly, as foon - as I had done my bufinefs, I was prepa-- ring to make an handfome fpeech, and - a leg, and, fo walk off; but I was foon 6 undeceived; and found, to my no fimall - aftonifhment, that if the cafe was altered, 6 it was no way for the better, for me; the - prefent fine gentlemen being to the full - as

Q as rapacious as the former poor fellows, and - with this addition to the evil, that their exd - pectations were raifed, in proportion to their 6 appearance, fo that they muft have a crown, - where the others were fatisfied with a fhil' ling.'

- And how can it be otherwife (returned - the other) while the principals fet them fuch - an example of extravagance, and inforce - obedience to it in the manner they do: for 6 though their own exorbitant falaries enable - them to live with the luxury of aldermen 6 at home, and make the appearance of cour-
- tiers aroad, how can they think, that their
- hackney underlings Shall be able to change
- their drefs, with the court, and appear with f all the precife foppery of pretty fellows, if - they have not clandeftine ways of getting t money: and that this is the cafe, I can give - you an inftance not to be contradicted.
- Perhaps you may remember a little boy;
- that ran about the houfe here, when you
- were in Town laft. His mother was fer-
- vant to my firft wife: you cannot forget
- black-cy'd Nan: who was the father is no-- thing to my flory, but I took care of the - boy. When he grew up, I thought the - beft thing I could do for him, was to get - him into one of the public offices, for he - was too foft for my own bufinefs, and this - I imagineJ would Tharpen him, and 501.2 - year lieep him from being an expence - to me. Accordingly, I got him admitted - as an additional clerk, in this bufy time; and that his appearance Thould not fhame - my recommendation, I added a London-
- made


## 70 C.HRXSAL: Or be

- made, fuit to his country wardrole, which I ؛ thought good lenough for, him, to wear :eve-
- ry day.
- Well ; thus equipped, to the office he 6-went, as grood looking a tad as ever.came - from a io l. a y year academy in Yorkdhire, © which had been the height of , his edicati© on. But I foon found that I had been out - in my reckoning; for going with. him to in-- troduce him to the hear-clerk, whom I s had before. .fpoke properyy to, in, his behalf, 6 I. found the whale office in, deep mourning, 4 which, esest hit had been ordered .only, for the f. courts 'and was to hold but for 2 , ifrtenght - Jonger, I had never thought of.drofing him © in ; but I froon found that I had not a pro-- per opinian, of, the confeguence, of the place. \&- For the, head, clerki gave, me afriendly shint, that it was expected, that all the derkt - in his majefly's officos, , Qoould fhew, the de-- centrefefee. of conforming to the drefs of 5 the court, on there folemn occafions -- I could not help, exclaiming, I believe, lit-- He too , flortly, W.hat, Sirl, upon a a falary of - sol. a year ? Sirs (replied he, noibo-- dy is forced to, take that flatary; and they - who do not like the rules of the office, are s, at liberty to leave it: and then turned off : upon his heel.-I I beg pardon, Sir (gnid I, - fecing my error)it, was an overfightof mine ; - but it fhall be amendel' - The fooner G the better, Sir, (anifwered he) for his lord-- flip will be in the office to-mporrow, and he ( muift not fee any thing fo irregular; and \% pray, Sir (turning to the lad) get that fleece - on your head ©horn alititle (his hair hung - down

16 1 faw it was in ivain tro fay any thing, and - fo took the boy away with me; and by

- noon, next day, brought him again, in all
- the faihionable trappings of woe, and with
- his trair fhorn indeed, and tied up in abag;
- by a French barber, for I would not ftand
- for a trife when my tranid wis jin , defirous
- to fee how he would be received in his new
- appearance; but alas 1 I had forgot that
- indifpenfible article of a getitlemanis /drefs;
- a fword, which I was therefore obliged to
- fend out for directly. Inra fortinght's time,
- the order for the couirt's going inito fecond
- mourning, put me to the fame expence over
- again'; for ithe'roles of decency weremot to be
difpenfed with; and then, in a month after, -it was as neeceffary to trim his light grey - frock with a ifilver edging of concombe, that
- he might not appear worfe than his fellows;
- all which, with many other as neceflary et
- cetera's, by the end of the firft quarter,
- confumed his year's falary.
- This enraged me to that degree, that I
- was going to take him away dreetly; but the
- boy had by this time, got fome infight into - the ways of the place, and prevented me,
s by faying, that if I would try, but for ano-
- ther quarter, he was fatisfied that his per-
- quifites would more than defray all fuch ex-- pences; sand fo I find they do, for though - he is now as fmart well-drefled a young fel-- low as any about town, he has never fince , troubled me for a fhilling : nay, more than


## 72 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

' all this, he affures me, there are fome of

- his fellow clerks who keep footmen and hor-
- fes, and have routs and concerts at their
- houfes; as regularly as people of the firft
- rank; and all by the purquifites of a place
© of fifty pounds a year.
- Now as all thofe perquifites are drawbacks upon us, as I faid before, we cannot carry on the bufinefs on the ufual terms, if we do not bring up our lofs in the guality. of the goods, for it would be abfurd to expeet, that we fhould lower our living to let fuch fellows run away with the profit of gun induftry. In fhort, my wife's chariot mall not be put down, nor will I deny myrelf a bottle of claret to give you, or any other friend, to fave all the feamen in Bri,
e tain from perifhing with cold: charity begins at home; I will infift upon having thofe
- pedlars prevented from interloping upon our
t trade ; and foz Sir, my fervice to you.' .


# Adventures of a GUNEA. 

CHAP. XII.

ChR YSA s's muffer gives his friend fome bints, that make bim lower his note. An uncommon piece of generufity retirned more politely, than could be expected from the partier. An odd firy of am unfafhionable (Peward. The furccefs of Cur ysiv's mediation infa. vour of his late mafter.

MY mafter had heard him out, though not with the greatel patience, and now taking the opportunity of his fopping to drigk, All his may be true (faid he) anid - what you propofe might porfibly have been done, and with the effeet you define, fonie - fime ago : bus matters are ahered a good - deal af preenc, bolh among the gmtemeh - of the ravy, and here too, an forme - and indeed, in refpeet to this affair, thole - things are made lo infamoully bad, and - rated fo high, that no body can poak in the - defence of them : nay, it even goes alimolt © againft my own confcience to atifer them; - for only think with yourfelf, what a bare-- faced impoftion it is, to make a poor - wretch pay feven fhitlings for a coarfe rotteh - jacket, whier ever a jew fhall fen him a - fruand one, and of finer fuff, for four and - fixpence ; and every thing elfe at the farse - rate, In fort this point is fo overftrained, - that It wifl protably overiun the whole - trade, in the end'; for fereral of the cupVol. I.

## CHRYSAL: Or the

- tains are fo provoked at it, that they take - every method they can, to prevent the men from taking up any thing from us; particu: larly, that which I hinted before, of heeping iff the alchoure-keepers, and fuch people, and encouraging lop-fellers to come c on board, when the men are paying, by which means they buy good comfortable - cloaths, at half the price of our rotten - trafh: Indeed one of them went . 0 o far, as
- to buy in a parcel of good thoes, at his
- own expence, and make a prefent of a pair
- a-piece to all his top-mer, when they were going out on a cruize, as they had fpent
- their money, and could not buy for our-
- Celves, and our thoes were fo bad, that the
- firf time they went aloft with them, after
- they were wet, the rattlinge tore them all
- to pieces, fo that it was a common thing
- to fee a man come down bake-footed, who
had, gone up with a new pair of hoes on.
- Though it is but juft to comfort you with
- an account of the retum which be met for
- bis kindnefs, which was no lefs than 2
- round robin* to the lords of the admiralty,
- for his refufing tu let them go a/hore, and
- Spend their money, in the fame manner,
- the next time they came in.?
- And fuch a return may their officioufnefs
- always meet (replied the other) for meddling
- with matters which do not concern them
* The name that feamen call their complainersgainft their captain 3 it is taken from the manner of their figning them, which is in a circle, 66 that there is no knowing who figns firft:
they take the men ;. parricu: of keepfuch peoto come paying, by omfortable our rotten t. Co far, as oes, at his it of a pair they were y had Ipent uy for ourad, that the them, after ore them all mmon thing footed, who of thoes on. it you with th be met for lefs than 2 e. admiralty., aflore, and ime manner,
officioufnefs for meddling precro them:
compleiner emon the mannet circle, 60 that
cannot


## 96 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

eyecurforily over them, in the ufual manner, on looking at the amount, " There muft be fome - mintake here (faid he).'- How fo, Sir - (aid the captain, who was prefent) let me look at the accomat if you pleafe. No, - Sir, there is no miftake, I believe. Pray where do you mean ?' © In the cafting it up, Sir (anfwered the clerk) you fee, the ansount is made to be but $800 t{ }^{\prime}$ Now frould is be more (replied the captainy I cummed up the accompt myfelf, and thele figures are of my owa writing.' - How can that pofifily be, Sir, - (returned the clerk in a furprize) but $800 \%$ - for all the repairs, wear ond tear of a man of war, on fuch a ftation, for faur years: 1 fuppofe thens Sir, the hip had a thosough repair going out, and wants the like now! To be fure, it can be done better; and cheaper here, that abroad, and therefore you were in the right to bring her home, to get it.' - Not at ally Sir (added the - éptain) that was hot the cafe: The bàd

- ue thorough repair going orty and is come
- home in better order than the went, as
chis: retarn of the officers of the yard - Hews:' "Good Gods Sir, bose did you - manage ?'mo The bell of my judgment, Sir ; I laid out nothing but what I thought - neceffary, and I charged nothisg but what I laid out : I mean mot to arraign the con-- duct of others ; I oilly fpeak for myfelf. - In thefe cafes, I look upon a man as a - feward to the publick; and 1 hould think nuft be fome bow fo, Sir fent) let me seafe. No, elieve.
$\qquad$ In d the clerk) a to be but e more (re. the accompt of my own Cibly be, Sir, e) but $800 \%$ mar of a man fanr years! ad a thosough the like now! e better; and and therefore ing her home, $r$ (addect the Ife: the bad and is come She went, as of the yard how did you my judgnient, what I thought bing but what raign the cond a for myfelf. b a man as 4 1 mound think

Adventures of a Guinea. 77

- it as great difhonefly to betray or break. " that truft, as to wrong a private perfon."

This fpeech was heard with afonihment, and returned with a cold compliment ; as it came too home ta many, to meet general approbation ; however, the affair neceffarily had an effect not very agreeable to fome prefent ; for the next captain's accomprs arifing to near four times the fum of the laft, fuch an inumediate precedent made the difference fo glaring, that it was impoffble to avoid putting 2 fóp to them; though ours, which hadbeen Aill higher, had gone off fmoothly, and without the leaft remart.

My mafter having concláded this affair fo happily, proceeded next on the great caufe of his coming to town, in which, with our afficance, he labomed so farcefafully, thats the captain's miflake met only a gentie 15. primand.

I here came into the pofeffion of west mafter, and immediately afrer thanged my Spani/h appearance for the faftion of the country, and in the thape of evinea, entered into the moft extenfive ftate of fabla. nary influence, becoming the price of every mame, that is refpected under heaven.

## 78 CHRYSAL: Or 8 be

## CHAP. XIII.

Cheysal explains fome farther properties of his nature. He changes his appearance for the mode of the country; and enters into the Service of a noble lord. The Sagacity of Mr. Poundage, and bis addrefs in buff. $n \in \int_{s}$.

1Am now entering upon a flage, where the frenes are fo various, and fo quickly changed, that it will require your fricten at. tention to keep pace with my relation. But to make this the eafier to you, and to difiacumber your furprize from doubts, at iny repeating the paft lives of perfons, in whole poffeffion I have been but a few moments, I muft premife to you, that our knowledge is very different from that of men. I have told you, that we know ath things intuitively, without the trouble, delay, and errors of difcourfe or reafoning. I mult now further inform you, that this intuition extends not only to the prefent face of things, but alfo has a retrofpect to the whole, feries of their exiftence, from its firt beginning: the concatenation between caufe and effect being fo plain to our eyes, that let us but fee any one event of the life of a man, and we immediately know every particular that preceded. it.

As to futurity indeed, it is not yet determined how far forward we can look into that; fome
fome allowing us to have the fame power of forefight as we have of retrefpect; which was the opinion that fupported the credit of oracles in former days. But that notion is
operties of carance for enters into Jagacity of ts in buff.
ge, where fo quickly firicten uttion. But nd to difititss, at iny , in whole moments, knowledge in. Thave intuitively, errors of ow further xtends not is, but alfo ies of their : the cin. ffect being but fee any and we imat preceded.
yet detem into that: Some now exploded, and men argue, that our forefight extends only to natura! caules and effeets : but in the actions of man, his freewill. fo often breaks that order, that it is im. poffible for us to know this moment how he will aet the next, from any obfervation of the paft ;: and they think they prove their argument by this, that if fpirite could foreknow all a map ${ }^{\text {j }}$ actions, it would fpare them the trouble of temptiog him to any particulas pnes.-A. favourite opinion, this of temptations, in the prefent way of thinking, as it is. a ready excule for throwing the blame of every. unfortunate or evil action on the poor Devil, who perhaps knew pothing of the matter all: the while.
But though the Devil may not be always. able to foretell pofitively, every one allows that he can generally gyeff well; a power which 1 mention to you, as I may often exort it in this account.- 1 Gay, The Devil, to accommodate himfelf to the general mode of fpeaking which refers every ation, good or bad, the caure of which men do not know, to fome being which they call by that name.. - But to rcturn to my: fory:.

From the Mint, where 1 put on the fhape of a guinea, 1 was fent to the Bank, where the pleafure 1 had felt at the beaury and convenience of my new figure was confiderably cooled, at my being thrown into fo large an beap, as took away all my particular con-

E 4 Sequence,

## 80 CHRYSAL: Or the

fequence, and feemed to threaten a long fate of inactivity, before it might come to my tum to be brought inte altion. But I foon found myfelf agreeably mittaken, and that the cirreulution there was 100 quick to admit of fuch delay a for 1 was that very day paid out to 2 noble lord, in his penfion from the minifry.

It was about two in the afiernoon, when I was brought to his fordmip's levee, where the gramdeor of his looks, and the magnifin cence of every thing aboat him, made me fo pleafed with my fromation, that I thought I could be fatisfied to fix my abode with him for fome time.

He was jû arifen, and fented at the fres, leaming on a writing table covered with groen velver, on which lay fome books open, and feveral lettere which hee had jurt broke the foals off, and was begianing to rend, white a fomale fervant, beautiful as $H \in b e$, poured out his ten at a fide-board, and a page, like Ganymede, handed it to bim.

In this eafy indifference he fat, cating an eye upon a book, or reading a paragraph in a letter, between every 侣 of his breakfaft, when I was laid upon his table, by his fleward, with thefe words, - 'Two hundred, my lord'-- Two hundred, (replied his lordhip) the or-- der was for five hundred!'- 'Bur, ${ }^{2}$ ? ${ }^{\prime}$ - lord, the butcher, the baker ! - ' Wr - thefe wretches to me Is not my whole effata "Fuficient for them?" My lord, there is not "a thilling to be got from your temants, the G Gimes are fo bad and the taxes fo high! and - an sun of provifions could not be had's rien jou mighe save all fafted 1 I mufl have

2 long flate :to my tuan foon found a che cirru. of fuch de. out to 2 no. inifry. oon, when vee, where e magnifinade me fo thought 1 e with him
as the fire, with groen open; and ke the foals white a fe. poured ous Iike Gayycafling on agraph in 1 kfaft, when ward, with ny lord'ip) the or'Bent ${ }^{2}$ "Frist at whole effata there is not mants, the high! and : be had' mufl have mancy

- money for this evening; I am engaged in a ' Paxtr, and cannot be off.' -'My lords - your fordmip's taylor defired me to fpeak - to you; be is to appear before his com-- miffioners to murrow, and begs'- 'What - can I Ln? 1 would ralieve him if I coulds, - but I huve not money. for myself: I clammot; - will wh do nuilhout five bumdred more this ' evening, get it nubere or bow you will.'-- My lord, 1 was thinkiag to apply, to Mr. - Difcoumt, the fcrivener, bat be faid the dant - time, that he would lend no more on: - that efate, without the immediate power - of cutring the ximber.' -' Wells, diame bim; - let bim have. it, thorgh it will not be fot 10 - cut thefe. ten years, and, do you hear, get 'Ame a thoufand to day' - 6 A thoufand, my - lord 1 you faid five hrumdred : 1 am afraid "he will think a thoufand too much l'Then he jhall mever have it: slet me do as. - I will s: do not I knovio, that the timber is - woorth twice as much it this momentr if. I coutd - wait to fat it to fük, I will not be impafed. - on by the rafoal. Pllgo myetf to my neigho. - bour Wortiland directly; he is a man of: - honour, and will be above taking advantage. - Whough I did oppofe bis election.' - As your - tordiniy pleales for that But chen, perb iapps, Mr. Difooumt wisl call in all his me-- ney, if he faw you pat yourfelf into other - Mands; beffed, I am not certain that he will - refufe, and therefore 1 Ahould think it bet"ter to try hime fint ; yon may do this after. "Though 1 mon take the liberty to fay, I - mould be forry to fee your lordfhip obliged. - to foop to Sir JWh Wortillam, after all the. E 5 ! expence.


## 82 CRYSAL: Or the

- expence you have been at to give him irou-- ble. For to be fure he would boaft of it in-- the country, if it was only io make you - loc: little, and prevert your oppofing him-- agailu' - 'Why there may be fomething ir C that : and thercfore fee what is to be done-- with: Difcount; but I muft bave the - thoufand at any rate, five hundred of which - give to poor. Buckaam, and bring me the - other as foon as poffible, for $I$ am in hafic - out.'- Then your lordhip had better lign ${ }^{4}$, this deed firf, to fave the sime of coming '' back again, if he fhould do it.' - 'Aye, let - me fee it, there: and make bafe.-(And '. then turning to his page) reach me that pa-- per, this pen is fo good it tempts me ta write - a letter, while I wait for Poundage's return. ${ }^{2}$ And fo humming.a new tune, be went of with his breakfaf without the leaft copeerd.
You are fo great a franger to the ways of that part of the world which deals in money a. matters, that you will be furprized when 1 tell you, that while this. Mr. Posendage broughtme from the Bank, he had called.upon Mn. Difcount and brought him to his lard's, to do. bis bufinefs.

But you-muff not imagino this was to lend: bis lordMlp moncy. Nothing lefs. It was only to appear as the nominal lender of 1000 h . of his lordMip's own money, which Poundage had that very morning received from fome of his tenants in the country, and which, if he could not bring it in better, he meant to replace with part of the price of the timber, which he was to buy in Difcount's name, whe was: a creature of his owh.
im frouA of it in pake you fing himrething in - be done. bave the of which me the $n$ in hafe etter fign f coming - Aye, let e- (And that $p a$. eto.write sreturfa. $x$ oh with D.
e ways of in moneya. then $I$ teil : brought upon Mn. d's, to da,
ras to lend: It was of 1000 h . Poundage m fome of ich, if he ant to ree timber, ame, who

So remarkable a tranfaction gave me acuriofty to take a view of Poundage's life; the main lines of which I will juft touch over, while you may think him gone for the money, and his lordmip drefling for his engagement.

## CHAP. XIV::

The bifory of Mr. Thomas Poundagec .His lordbip goes to bis appointment. An evening's entertainment in bigh life. Curysaz changes his fervice: bis reflections on the. ruling paffion of the times.

MR. Thimas Poundage was the offspring of a gyply, who had left him in the fraw he was born on, in an old bain near his lordmip's father's, his weaknefs and deformity making her not think him worth the srouble of carrying away.

The old lord himfelf happening to be the firt who heard his cries, as he was riding by, took compafion on the little helplefs wretch, and ordered him so be taken care of at his own expence, and not fent to the parifh.

Such an uncommon inftance of charity was: immediately attribured to a.tenderer motive : a.fulpicion, however injurious to his lordfhip, fo advantageous to the foundling, that it doubled the care and attendance on him, and made him appear of fuch confequence, that Mr. Thomas Poundage himfelf, his lordMip's feward, condefcended to ftand god-father for him, and gave him his own name. . As. Maf:

## 84 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

ter Fonmy grew up, he ghewed all the tharpnefs and cunning of his race, which old Poimfs age reprefenting to his lord, as a capacity for learning, he was put to the beft fchools; and being of the fame age with his lordfhip's eldeft fon, his prefent mafter, was fettled as an humble companion and attendant upon him ; in which ftation, the pliancy of his temper foon: gained him his mafter's favour, as his fecrecy: and difcretion did his confidence; no fervice appearing too difficult or mean for his under. taking, to pleafe his mafter, efpecially in the myfteries of intrigue; nor a look ever bea traying his fuccefs.

Thefe fervices naturally produced an intimacy, that opened to him all his mafter's feerets, and gave him fuch confequence with him, that upon the death of his fathers old. Poundage was fuperannuated upon a penfinns. and the place given to him, in which he had: behaved himfelf fo judicioully, that in about. ten years he had amaffed fo large a fortune, as to be able to fupply his mafter'3 wants (with the affiftance of his own money fometimes): without the fcandal of expofing them to any other :: a fervice that amply recompenced to his lord!hip's bonour, whatever prejudice it may be fuppored to do his affaits.
${ }^{\prime}$ Tis true, his thus liupplanting his godfather and benefactor old pourdage, had not met with the approbation of fuch as were not well: acquainted with the world, and particulatlys. as the old gettleman, in his rage, had accounted for all his kindnefs to him, by owning a relation, which he had before flrove to fix upon his lord, by many plain: infint. ations,
xtions; though he now faid he had long before revealed to his-ungrateful $f \mathrm{n}$, the fe cret of his birth.

However, if he had communicated this fecret, our fon of fortune had kept it fo well, that he could now diny it with fafety ; nor had he profied fo little by his father's exampley as to be moved with a fuggeftion that evidently appeared, however truoit might be in thelf, to fpring at that time. from refentment. And as he could not ex. pect to reap any great advantage from being acknowledged for the fpurious fon of one who had many legitimate children to. inherit his fortune, he thought it better to confirm the former opinion, by his nights. of the claim of Poundage, and fince he mult: be the baftard of one of them; chufe the ford before his fervant.

But to return to my mafter. He was dreffed by that time Poundage came back. with the money, when taking the five hon: dred for bis-owin ufe, he went to his appointe. ment.

As to the other five hundred, which he had ordered to be paid to his taylor, for fear of the wretch's applying to the lord himfelf, in his defpair, Poundage did fend for him, and in compaffion to his diftre $\int$ s, ad. vanced him $400 \%$. of his own money, for he had not a Silling of his lord's in his bimas; for which piece of Service be defired no ot her confideration, than a receipt for 500 l. thrugh it might be fo long before be could get it back, that he expecfed to be a lofer by his friendfipip, which

## 86 CHRY'SAL:Or the

which Mr. Buckram need not, as bec could bring it iup in his next bill:

It was five o'clock, and dinner juff ferving up, when my lord joined his company. At dinner, and during the reigy of the bottle for a couple of hours after, the converfati-. on turned upon all the polite topicks of tho times; wherein there could be no long difputes, as every difference in opinion was immedi. ately determined by a bet, the fupreme de. cifion of peace, war, religion and law.But this diffipated pidling foon gave way to the ferious bufinefs of the evening, to which they all adjourned, with an attention and aaxiety worthy of the confcquence at flake.

It is impoffible to give you any idea of: this feene, in which every moment produced fuch fudden : tranfuituns from defpair to. exultation, from houts of joy to the mof: blafphemous execrations of tbeir. very being, on the-viciffitudes in the momentary fortunes of: the actors, that the very recollec. tion of it is a pain even to me, as it bears too frong a refemblance to the tortures isf: the damned.

However, it made no fuch impreffion upp on them : but they continued at it till about: fix in the morning, when they retired for the night.

In the courfe of the evening, I often weist the circuit of the whole company round, and at length was carried home by a new mafter. But before. I fay any thing of him, I mult give you a few llight dketches of the charac. ters of fome others of the company, and particularly of my iate lord, in whofe whole:
appearance and behaviour there was fome. thing fo extraordinary.

There is fearce a fronger inftance of thetyranny of avarice over the heart of man, than the paffion for play, which now is fô general and prevalent, as to feem in a manner to have drowned every other. The tendereff, the firongef connections of friendMip and nature, yield to the force of this refiflefs infatuation. The peifons who efteem each other mon in the world this mo. ment, no fooner fitting down to this decifiom of fate, than they labour for each other's ruin, with all the affiduity and cagernefs of the moft inveterate hatred and revenge.

Nor is this practice confined to thofe as lone whom neceffity may feem to nimulate to to defperate a refource. The richef are often found to be the moft infatuated with this paffion; who poffefing.already more than they can enjoy, yet hazard that, and give. themfelves up a prey to aaxiety, and often to defpair, to indulge a fruitlefs defire for more..

Of this laft clafs.were mon of the compa. ny, among whom my late lord had fent this evening : fome few indeed: there were whom this folly had reduced to the former, and neceffitated to live by their experience in the art which had been their ruin.

GHAPs.

## 88 CHRYSAL: Or the

## C. H A P. XV.

Ghrysai reprefents the company in perppec: tive. Anecdotes of fume of the mofiremarkable perfons of the party. A painter-general deceived by bis own judgment and eminent tafte for virtu.

Ifee your cariofity rife at the mention of fo ftrange a fcene as this muft be. It is natural, and therefore mall be indulged. But as all defcription muft fall hort of it, I Aall reprefent it to you in perfpective. Do you therefore refolve fanfe into imagination, a prac. tice not uncommon with the philgophick mind; and to pure abftracied attention, hall my words become things, and appear as vifible to its eyes, as if they were purged with euplira. fee and rue.

Obferve now at the head of the table, that heavy looking figure, whofe faturnine com; plexion gives a folemnity to his appearance, even beyond his declining years. This mat wore out the prime of this life in indigence. and hardhips, till chance, by one fuccefsful froke in his bufinefs, gave him fach a fortune, as was deemed fufficient merit to deferve nobility, and entille himito one of the firt employments in the fate.

Suddeń elevation makes a weak head giddy; the plain, good-natured, chearful man, is loft in the folemn proud peer; who is harder of accel's than his Covereign, and feems to value:
bimfelf on having all the hours he bas fpent in cringing to the great, repaid tenfold in attendance upon bim. As to the bufinefs of bis office, the whole fyftem of human polinicks is in geperal fuch a jumble of blundering and vilhainy, that 1 can feldom bring myrelf to beflow a moment's notice on it, to can fay no more of his, than that the litule attention, and lefs capacity be has for it, may moft probably give juft occafion for all the murnour. ings that are againft him.-But this was not the motive of my pointing him to you. It was his infataation to the love of play, which makes him hazard that wealth which be fo long felt the want of, in hopes of acquiring more, though he has already more than be can En . joy.

This has been an unfucceffful night with him. Obferve how fupified he looke at his lofs 1 extend the view but a few moments farther, and lee how he fits down in the come. mon hall of the tavern, among fervants and chairmen, infenfible of the impropriety of fuch a place, and unable to order his Cervanis to carry him home : nor is it improbable that the fcene he has juft quiued may remain fo frongly pn his imagination to-montow, that he may write down she rules of the game he has been playing at, inflead of the orders of his office, as he bas dove once before.
Next to him, you fee a fhort, ruddy, chearful loeking man. That is one of the deplorabie inftances of the evil of this prepofterous paffion. With every advantage of rark, abilities and fortune, did that perfon fet out in life. But

## 90

## CHRYSAL: Or tbe

alas! foon was the profpect of his future happinefs and grandeur overcafl foon did gaming reduce him not only to a neceffity of proftituting his abilities to the picjudice of his country, but alfo of defcending to every iniquitous myftery of the art to fupport his practice of it; for fobewitched is he to it, that he cannot defift, though he now can fearce get any perfon to play with him, his want of money and his geill being fo well known.

This has been a fucceffful evesing with him, as you may fee by his extraordinary flow of fpirits : not that his natural vivacity ever fails him in the wort reverfe of fortune. He has won a cesiliderable part of the great lofings of the perfon we have juft been taking notice of ; and though he has many demande. upon him for every fhilling of it, yet fo: far from thinking of paying one of them, he is this moment planning new feenes of pleafure to confume it all, preferring to let his creditors all be bankrupts, or even compound with them as a bankrupt himfelf, rather than deny his appetites their full gratification.

Oppofite to him, at the other fide of the table, obferve an uncommonly large boned bulky man : that is one of the inflances of the infufficiency, and weaknefs of human laws, which friving to remedy one evil often make way for a greater. -That man is now advansed to the foremoft rank of the military lift, without one military virtue to affift his rife; but merely and folely by feniority! A grievous abufe of that inftitution, which to prevent fer vour from advancing its mirions over-friendlefs merit, ordains, that no fenior officer fhall ferve

$$
\text { Idveniures of a Guinea. }{ }^{3}
$$ under his junior; but now, by the natural force of human perverfion, this well-defigned regulation is made a pretext for giving command to fuch as have no other claim to it, than (what fhould indeed incapacitate them) old age, and fo keeping back the advance and damping the ardour of youth.

As there is no man without fome particular ambition, hishas taken a turn which perhaps you may think the mofremote from his profeflion of a foldier. Piftures! painting, the fole objeet of his admiration, the only knowledge he values himfelf upon. Tell bim of a fiege, or a battle, an attack or a retreat, condueted with the greateft fkilland he hears youunmoved, nor will interrupt your account with a fingle queftion: but name Rembrandt: or Titian; and he immediately gives you a differtation on their excellencics, and the difference of their fchoolst, Tell him but of $\pi$ fale of pictures, on the day fixed for a review, and if he is forced to feign ficknefs to excufe his attendance in the field, he will be at it.
Such abfurd paffions are al ways the objects of artifice and impofition. An ingenious painter of this country, not very long fince whofe works would have been a credit to the bell of foreign fehools, but were defpifed at home, bethought himfelf of a way to turn this perfon's foible to fome advantage. He made fome defigns, landfcapes, and other drawings, in the manner of fome of the gireatef of the ancient Italian mafters, whofe names he marked upon the backs of them, in the rude characters of sheir times, and giving them the caft of age, made them up in an Halian cheff, and by the afflance of a captain of a fhip had them enr teted:

## 92

 CHRYSAL: Or ll etered at the cuifom-houfe, as direetly from Italy, and configned to a ftranger, as frum a friend there, to be difpofed of in Londom.

The report inftanity reached this lover of virtu, who was fo ravithed with the thought of gaining fuch a treafure, that he flew to the place, and being convinced by his judgment of the authenticity of therm, bought them all together for a very large fum, but far tiont of their real value, had they been to be difpofed of by a perfon acquainsed with it.

Though this fuccef's was very pleafing; and ufeful to the painter, he did not ftop bere. This perfon had fome way taken a diffike to him, which be indulged, by running down his work. This therefore was an opportunity for revenge, not to be miffed. He let him: boaft of his acquifition in-all companies, and difplay his judgment in proving them ori be the genuine productions of thofe great mallew by criticifms that none but a connoilfeur could make : but then, as foon as the whole affair was fo publick, that there was no denying it, what does the incenfed artif but pro: duce the counterparts of them all, which the had kept for the occafion, fo like as not poffible to be known afunder, and unravelled the whole affair, taking care only to keep himfelf clear of the law, by faying, that he had fold thofe things as of no value, at a very: fmall price, to a Jew.

This was a fevere Aroke! It overturned the only reputation which he had even an ambition of, and robbed him of a large fum of money befide, to recover which lofs, and divert the chagrine of the whole deceit, he

## Adveitures of a Guinea. 93

has recourfe to play, which he follows with the eagernefs you fee.

- 1 fee your fenfes fail, under fuch an exiraordinary exertion, I Mall therefore clofe this feene with obferving, that the whole company may be characterized under the few I have pointed to you. In this view of them, I chofe to take the filent moment, when their bufinefs was near over, for in the height of it, the agitation of fuch complicated paffions would have been too horrible for reprefentation.


## CHAP. XVI.

Currsal gives a farther account of his late lord. The methods by which he had been initiated in the myfteries of polite life. Some fretchas of tha charaftier of his next maf. ter, wobo gives him to an extraordinary perfors.

I
Promifed to give you fome account of my late lord, the was the fon of one of the moft diftinguifted perfons of his age, who had aequired a fortitne in the fervice of his country, fufficient to fuppert with proper dignity, the nobility with which his faithfal zcal was rewarded by his gratefol fovereign.

The youth of his fon opened with fuch proniifing hopes, that it was expected he would advance in the תeps of his father, to the higheft rank of a fubject. To facilitate

## 94 <br> CHRYSAL: Or tbe

litate thefe hopes, at his return from his travels, in which he had not only gone to fee, but had alfo taken time to confider the principal countries of Europe, with thofe of Africa and Afin, whofe interefts might any way affect thole of his own, or whofe hif. tory, illuftrated thus by obiervation; might teach him to improve the advantages of his own country, and avoid the evils which had been the ruin of others, he was placed in the lower houfe of the fenate, with every advantage of fortune, interef, and opinion, to fupport the exertion of his abilities.

He had fcarce made bimfelf known here, in his proper light, when the death of his father raifed him into the houre of peers, where he foon eftablifhed a weight that made him of real confequence to the nation, and alarmed the fears of the miniftry, who, as they could not confute, refolved to corrupt him, if roftible; for which end the deepeft fehemes were put in practice, to relax his morals, and embarrafs his fortune, as the prefent fituation of both, raifed him above their attempts.

It would require uncommon virtue to refift the temptations to vice, in an age whofe refine. ments have taken off every groftinef, and almoft every horror of its appearance. His regard was won, by a moft delicate application to that vanity, which is too often the tha: dow of merit, efpecially in youth ; the very perfons who defigued to change his principles, feeming to give up theirs to the fuperior force of his reaton.

## Adventures of a Guinea. 95

Such artifice foon won the confidence of lis unguardeci heart, and inclined it to receive their opinions and advice, without farther examioation ; as the heat of youth, and a vivid imagiaation affifed, their defigns againft his fortune, the fuccefs of which was in itfelf a fufficient reward.
He had always expreffed a dillike to play, nor ever gave into it, but in complaifance to company. To conquer this averfion was therefore their laft labour, in which they found eafier fuccefs than they could have even hoped for. The affluence of his fortune made him above apprehenfion of lofs, and a difdain to be excelled, even in an art he difapproved, engaged him with a keennefs, thiat foon made his advances in the art a pleafure to him.

The work was now done; and 2 few years of his own induftry, with the affifance of bis faithful feward, made bim willing to enter into the pay of a miniftry, which be might in lefs time, have overriurned.

This was this fituation at that time ; but fome fecret Aruggles which I faw reafon and virtue making in his heart, made me think he meditated a revolt from his infatuation, which the lean liberty to his natural good fenfe could not fail to accomplith ; an event which the rapacity of Pounduge munt baflen to his own swin.

The perfon, in whofe poffeffion I left the fene you have juft beheld, was one of thofe who had been fo fucceffful in initiating my late mafter into all the myferies of pleafure. Indeed, he feemed defigned by nature to ex-

## 96 CHRYSAL: Or the

tend its empire over all mankind, making it the fole object of abilities equal to the molt exalted purfuits, to inverit new, to improve the old methods of gratifying fenfe, and enforcing his precepts, by an example fo keen, and a converfation fo captivating, as not to be refifted.

Appeti es fo extenfive required a large fupport; to provide which, for fortune had fo far frowned upon his birth; that he was but a younger brother, he was compelled to fieal fome moments from his darling pleafures, and facrifice them to bufinefs. - The intereft of his family, and his own abilities had raifed him to the firt employments in the ftate; but as the fole motive of his fubmitting to the reftraint of any application, was to acquire a fund for the gratification of his pleafures, his halte to arrive at that end, precipitated him into the mof deftruetive meafures, and made him ready and eager to embrace every oppor. tunity of facrificing, or rather felling the interelt of his country for prefent private gain.

The proper application of the gifts of heaven, makes them a bleffing. This calt of his difpofition, made thofe abilities, which under a right direction, would have been of the higheft fervice to himfelf add his country, a real prejudice to both, making him the ready and dangerous inftrument of the moft enormous crimes, that'could promife prefent gratification to his paffions.

In fuct a life, there muit neceffarily be many difa. ceable occurrences, but they make no imprelfion on him, for his whole foul is

## Adventures of a Guinea. 97

naking it the moft improve and en. : fo keen, not to be
arge fupae had fó was but ed to fieal pleafores, he intereft had raifed he fate; tg to the acquire a Gures, his tated him ind made ry opporling the it private
gifts of This caft ks, which been of country, the ready enormous ratificati-

Tarily be y make le foul is fo devoted to pleafure, that upon the lealt mifcarriage in bulinefs, he finds immediate relief in the return to that, which he can fly to, without any difficulty, the natural vivacity of his temper, that makes his converfation fo bewitching to others, never yielding to a fecond. moment's vexation, at any ore event.

As the viper bears in herfelf the antidote of her poifon, this diffipation of temper prevents his abilities from doing all the mif. chief he otherwife might, by pulling off the makk, and fhewing his defigns, too foon for their accomplifhment. The very perfons, who would gladly avail themfelves of the venality, not daring to truft to the inconftancy of his difpofition; fo that he foon lof his greateft power of doing evil, otherwife than by oppofing, and impeding the meafures of thofe, whole fuccersful honefty difappointed bis defigns, and Giewed the danger of them in its proper light.

You will not imagine that my tay could be long in his poffefion. He that very day gave me to an author, for throwing dirt on the characters of thofe who had deteeted and defeated his fchemes of leading his country into ruin.

VoL. I. $\quad$ CHAP:

## $9^{8}$ CHRYSAL: Or the

## CHAP. XVII.

The hifory and character of Chrysalis new mafter: His adventures at the coffec houfe. The fun of a modern GENIUS retorted upon himfelf, by the grave rebuke of a tefly veteran.

MY new mafter was a votary of Apollo, in the double capacity of phyfic and Jetters: for the former not affording feope enough for his genins, he ufually dedicated his feifure hours to the genter entertaiument of the latter, through we extenfive circle of of which he had occafionally ran; there not being a branch, in the wide wood of feience, which bad not folt his pruning. The Toweft rudiments of the moft vulgar arts, being, in his opinion, no more beneath ine philofophick pen, thatrethe miof abfrufe theights of rpeculation.

It muft be owned, that in fuch a latitude of ftudy, he often was obliged so profinase his labours'; but for this the had the folid confolation, that his gain generally rofe, in proportion as his fubjeet funk, the caprice of the world paying beft, that is, buying moft eagerly, what it affected to decry moft. Nor is this to be wondered at, a loofe tale, or a receipt for cooking a new dif, being better adapted to general tafe, than a moral effay, or metaphyfical fpeculation.

## Adventures of a Guinea.

From his patron's levee my mafter went directly home, and undreffing into his cap and nippers, afcended to his fudy, and took a meditative turn or two, revalying in his mind the many grievances that called upon him for redrefs, from the fuccefs of that morning.
At length, burfting into a rapture, he cried, - I'll think no more ! Be the wants of yefter' day forgot I thofe of so-morrow will come ' too foon, without the anticipation of 'thought ! I cannot pay all I owe I I can-- not provide all I want ! Hence then vain 'care ! I'll depend on fortune, and myfelf, - for a greater fupply, another day, and indulge ' my genius with the prefent,'-Big with this heroick refolution, he gave orders for dinner, and then fending for his beft fuit home, dreffed himfelf in all his pride, and went to the cof-fee-houfe to look at the papers.

The pleafure of $m y$ company had given fuch a dow to his fpirits, naturally high, that he foon drew the attention of the coffec-room, the greater part of the company gathering in a circle round him, to hear his remalke on the publications of the day, which he threw out with the confidence of one, who thought his opinion the eftablifhed flandard of all writing ; and at the fame time, with a fprightlinefs that made his very impudence and abfurdity eqtertaining.

While he was thus running on, in the torrent of harangue, 2 veteran, whofe only employment, for many years, was talking over the alions of his youth, and comparing them to the miftakes and loffes of the prefent times;

## 100

## CHRYSAL: Or ibe

no longer able to contain his rage, at having his audience drawn from him, in the midtt of his daily tale, rofe up with an execration that fhook the room, and calling for his cloak and cane, ' This is not to be borne (exclaimed he.)

- Here, waiter, take for my coffee ! 1 hall
- flay in fuch a place no longer: is this, the
- land of freedom, forfooth 1 that a man

6 muft be difturbed in his difcourfe, and not

- have liberty to fpeak where he fpends, his - money. Had I but the command here, I'd - fettle other orders; every prating puppy - Mould not prefume to interrupt his betters : - things are like to go well with us, when - matters of the highert confequence can be - broken in upon by noife and nonfenfe. This - is freedom with a vengeance!

The look and accent with which thefe werds were pronounced, were too terrible for my mafter to encounter; both nature and experience having given him fo lively an apprehenfion of danger, that his readieft prefence of mind was not always able to conceal it. He was, therefore, cut fiort at once, and could fcarce mufter fpirits to throw a wink at fome of thofe about him, as the man of war looked another way.

But the triamph was not fo abfolute over all the company, one of whom, refolving to have fome fun, cries out, "Pray doctor pro-- ceed; you are juft, in the mof interefting - part of your flory : the colonel could not - mean to intersupt you; he tis too fond of - telling his own fory, to give another fuch - pain : go on, you fhould not be frighted at - a flah in thepan:

© Frighted

## ibe

 at having he midat of ration that scloak and laimed he.) ce ! 1 hall is this, the hat a man fe, and not fpends his d here, I'd ting puppy his betters : $h$ us, when ince can be enfe. This which thefe o terrible for ture and exly an appre. lieft, prefence o conceal it. t once, and jw a wink at man of warabfolute over - refolving to doctor pro. of interefting iel could not is too fond of another fuch be frighted at

- Frighted


## Adventures of a Guine a. 101

- Frighted indeed' (replied the doctor, gathering courage when he faw himfelf fupported) 'at what, I wonder ! at the fight of s what old age can fink to! no, no! I am - not fo eafily frighted ! I leave that to your - antiquated heroes, the exptoits of whofe - youth have exhaufted their courage : I meas d no offence;-but to go on, as I was faying, t the difcovery of the gleep of plants accounts - in the clearefl manner' - Hold, doctor (cries the other) - that was not as you were faying, - you were telling us of the nobleman, who - caught his coachman in bed with his lady, - one morning, when he came home, fooner - than ufual from the tavern, pray how did - The bring herfelf off.
- Oh, was that it (replied the doctor) faith - I had forgot ; the fury of Mars had like to - have made a gap in the annals of Venus : - ha! ha 1 ha ! why the made nothing of it, - but laughing in his face, moft heroically, - tif for tat my deari is but fair play (faid she) - while I fay notbing at your ftaying out night c. after night with Kitty, you cannot in confci3 ence blame my comforting !myfelf a little * with John?

The colonel ftood all this while convulfed with rage, too big for utterance, but:the univerfal laugh that followed the Cbetor's laft words, roufing him from his reverie, he advanced to him, Whom do you dare to laugh 'at, postrutur? (fays he, taking him by the - nofe) whofe courage is exhautted? but you - are beneath my notice or refentment, farther - than this'-(then fpitting full in his face, he turned to the gentleman who had fet the doctor
on, and who now began not to like the joke any farther.) "But for you, Sir, you perthaps - may be a gentleman, and worth calling to a

- further account, will you pleafe to walk up
- ftairs with me, and let me know what you
- meant by a flam in the pan ?'

The cerem nies of attending him, on fuch an expedition, would not have beeh much more agreeable to this gentleman; than to my mafter, but he had more commiand of his'fear, and suas well ufed to bring himfelf off with 2 joke, "Sir (fays he) you need not give. - yourfelf the trouble of going up frairs fot - what I can as well do here! By bidding the - doctor not be frighted; I meant at the cir-- cumftances of his own fory, for juiftias yod - interrupted him, he had faids that the lord - frapped a piftol at his lady, which had fiath - ed in the pan! That was all, Sir 1 I codld - never mean it to offlind you, or thew a doubt a of your courage, which I have' heard yot - relate fo many furprifing infances of, 0 of (ten, and always fo invariably alike; that. "they muft be true.?

- Sir t Sir ! have e care (replied the colo-- nel) I do not defire to be troubled with fuch - a' gentleman, as I perceife you are I But let me tell you, Sir, that I have feen a man's - face broke, before now, for wearing fuich a - fneer I As to the fories I tell, I am fatisfied - they will be of no fervice to you, nor raife - the leaft emulation in a man who can flay: - loinging about town, when his country has - occafion for him. I was younger than you, ' when I went a voluntier with lörd Cuits, c. under the duke of Marlforough, ncr was I e. ' urged


## the

e the joke o perthaps alling to a 0 walk up what you , on fuch eeh: much han to my f his'fear, off' with 2 not give ftairs fot didding the at the cirt uiftas you the lord had flath 15 cobld wa'doubt reard you of, Co of likef that
the colowith fuch are / But n a man's ng fuich a 0 fatisfied nor raife can fay: untry has han you; d Cuits, cr was I. 'urged

Adventures of a Guinea. 103
:urged by want. I had a good eftate, Sir, - fufficient to fupply me with what you call ' the pleafures of life, if I could have thought 6 any thing a pleafure that was not attended - with honour. Sir, I loft this hand at Blen-- heim, and this leg at Malplaquet ! But why 'do 1 tell you fo! you will preferve your - hands to take fnuff; and your legs, to walk the park, the proper fcene of your cam. ' paigns.'-W Whith which words the dough. ty heroe marched away to his chariot.

Though this lecture was rather too grave for the tafte of the perfon to whom it was ad: dreffed, it gave great pleafure to the unconcerned part of the company, and to nonemore than my mafter, who had wiped his face, and began to come to himfelf, as foon as he faw the danger direfted another way.

Before the gentleman could feeak, the doctor came up to him; and faid, ' I am forry; Sir, "that you hould have drawn this fiorm upon - yourfelf, upon my account! Bat I borethe - worft of it: You heard but the wiilfting of - the winds, the Chower fell, on me:! 'tis, well 'though, shat what fuch dotards do, is not 'efteemed an affront! - An affront, Sir, - (replied the otber) I do not underfand you! - I hope you do not infinuate, that there was - any affront offered to me, or that I was in - the leaf concerned in what was faid, only to 'you !' - Not at all, Sir (returned the doc-- tor) not at all, Sir! the coloncl's difcourfe - was all dirccted to me, to be fure ! and I - hope to profit by it, thus far, that I will ne'ver interrupt him again,!'-And with thefe - words, he left his former friend the field, . F. 4 not:

## 104

 CHRYSAL: Or $t b_{t}$ not caring to enter into any farther altercation with him, for fear he might take it into his head to vindicate his character on him, as he knew his man.Such Night rebuffs mase not a moment's imprefion on the temper of my mafter : he was ufed to, and made nothing of them : $A^{\prime}$ good dinner, and a bottle of wine, fent him in the evening, in a critical enthufiafm; to the theatre, where all action fell mort of the fub. limity of his conception, all expreffion, of the warnith of his feeling, as he fully explain: ed, to every company in the coffee houfe, while he fet at public fupper, after the play was done.

## CHA P. XVIII.

Some further account of CHRYSAC's mafer. His converfation and engagements with two bookfellers. Some of the fecrets of the trade, Chrysal changes bis fervice.
Xtenfive as thefe feenes were, they fhew: ed not my mafter in his proper light. His peculiar fphere was his ftudy, where the incunfiftency of his works thewed the chaou in the brain, from whence they Prung. Chaos did I fay? Chaos is order to the confufion there. For furely the difcordant feeds of fuch ill-matched things were never jumblèd together before. An auctioneer's library is a regular fyftem, in comparifon to his head. Such an heap has neither beginning nor end. No fixed point to commence a defcription from. I Chall therefore wave fuch an attempt, and on'-

## Adventures of a Guinea. 105

ly frive to convey fome idea of it, from: ..s effects. - At five next morning he arofe to his. labours, the firf of which was to confider, what he Mould begin the day with, fuch was the multitude he had in hand. But what reafon could not determine, chance muf," and be took them as they happened to lie, panegyrick,. libel, phyf(ick, divinity, cookery, criticifm, poli-. ticks, ballads, botany, \&c. \&c. \&ec, In all of, which be indefatigably worked the talk of the day, changing his fubjest with as little concern. as he did his paper : and though fuch rambling. prevented his ever getting deepper than the furface of any fubjec, yet it mewed the extent, and volubility of his capacity, and that it wanted only regular application, to any fcience, to be eminent in it.

As foon as he had finithed, and the devils had cariied away his labours, he was juft defcending to go out, when a bookfeller came to pay him a vifit. After much ceremony on one Gide, and little civility on the other, Mr. Vollum thus accofted my mafter: Well, Sir, I fee there - is no dependance on the word of as author ! - I thoughif I was to have the anfwer to yefter-- day's pamphlet laft night I Somebody elfe ' will do it, and then I thall be finely off?

- Upon my bonour, Sir (replied my matter) - I affure you I Mould have done it, but - Come bufinefs' - What bufinefs can you bawe; - thait jould interfere a moment with your - engegements with.me. ?"- Dear Mr. Vellum - do but hear me 1 There is a noble lord go-- ing to be divorced for impotence ${ }^{\text {a }}$ I - juft got an hint of the matter, the night - before laft, and fo waited upon his lordhip's


## 106 CHRYSAL: Or the

genileman yefterday morning, with whom I have a particular intimacy, having ferved

- him in my profeflion more than once ; and
- from him I have learned the whole fory;
' and now leave me to fet it out $\mid$ 'lll engage
"to make a noble e eighteen pennyworth of
" it at lean by to morrow morning? ' $W$ bs,
- there may be foomething in that; tut in the
"mean time jou fould not let other matters
' cool 1-' Never fear ; pray how did yefter.
‘ day's pamphlet do", "Why tolerably wells; dut the fcandal was fogrofs, that 1 was al.
- moff afraid!' - Aye! aye ! never fear me for an home cut ! hever fear me ! - ' But't hear nothing of the exercitations! - © No1 your devil carried away the fheet above an hour ago !'-'Then there'sthat book you prò. mijed to re. write ; Some one effe will do it, and prevent you.'- Neter fear, IT have juif - laid down a frale for the nile; befide, I - have altered the tite alreedy, and that you © know is the pinicipal thing" - That is right? - Now you Jpeak of tittes, I waint balf a dozen directly 1 this very: day ff, poffibler-T Tis rather ioo late now ; but where are the "books :" -In the lumber. garret, where they bave lain this feven years:- That's well ; they are forgot by this, - Forgoi! - why they were never hinownt the autlor was a mant of fortunte, who primited them at bis - own expence, but I Trevented the Jate, andifo - had them for the publijbing! Hat ba! ha! - befide a good confideration for the buying up, at - adouible price, whiat I Ihad (Nor) follof them; - So that it was not a bad job; $;$ and now he is - dead, they mayjoffly conie out whider new tittetst


## Adiventures of a Guinea. 107

h whom ig ferved ice ; and le fory; 11 engage worth of
(Why) but in the matters id yefter. bly well: 1 was alfear me - But'I - Nol above an ok you proswill do it, 1 have juif befide, I 1 that you at is right! If $a$ dozen "-Tis e are the et, where - Then's - Forgot! iuthor was bem at his ralt, anit: $f 0$ ba! ha! in ing up, at Id of them; Inow the is new titlés!
cin-It

- -It will be tou great a delay to wait 10 sae - them, but here are the old titles, which IJjup. 'pofe may do.' - Why aye ; they may do! -but I cannot poffibly write them this even. - ing ; you know I mult anfwer that pamphlet - I wrote laft wesk, before it is forgot: I have ' an anfwer ready, that will make a noile; ; I - expect it will raile a curiofity, that will fell - another edition of the pamphlet. I left o. - pens for fuch retorts upon the characters I "praifed in that, and have fuch pieces of fecret - hiftory to hit them off with, that I'll engage - for the fuccefs-.' Aye; ferret hifory; and - Pories of family misforiu.les, and fuch like, - may do fomething : But 1 had like to have 'forgot the main bufinefs of my coming. Thers
- is an account of the deash of an eminent di-
- vine, this morning: could we not vamp up a
' volume or iwo of fermons for him, think you?
'He was fuspecied of herefy and atheifm, and
' you kuow, that would make 'any thing in his name ga off.' 'Egad, a good thought ! and ' particularly lucky at this time : for as I - have been engaged in divinity lately, 1 know - the weak fides of the quefion, and a little ' infidelity will be a refreftiment to me. It - Mall be done ! the fermons thall be ready - without delay \& Have not yau got fome.by ' you that did not go off, let me have one of - each, and Ill interline it to fave time; but - will you publifh them yourfelf? I the ught 'y,u had given up fermons!'- Myyelf!
- no 1 no: Ill fend them in to Mr. Vampe: - Pllieferve the confutation of thein to my/elf?
- Egad, another good thought; the ccifu. 'tation will do better! and IIl take care to
' make if a froart ope, and play the devil with


## 108 CHRYSAL: Or the

the author ; ha, ha, ha.-But, Mr. Vellim, your coming here this morning prevented - my waiting on you : it is a great while fmce - you promiled to fettle with me. You thould conlider, Sir'-What pray, good Sir, Jould - I confider? that I have füpported you 1 -

- Supported me, Mr. Vellurn I Sir, I have a
- profeffion'-I know you have,'Mr. Docfor ;
- a profeffion indeed, in which his majefly's fub. - jects may blefs God that nine in ten of you
- would farve, if they had not fome other way
- of getting bread, befide that'
you know this way of talking. fignifies no6thing. It is a long time finoe we have fett tled any account, and there are a great many articles! Let me fee : aye, here they are! and a long lif it is! Ninetern pam:
- phemts, withangwers to fourteen of them, NINERAPES, SIXMURDERS, FIVE - FASt and four tuneral sermons, CTHIRTY-SIX RSAYS, TWENTY:TWO TITIRS, FOURQUARTO VOIUMESRE: WRIT, SEVENTEEN WIIIS, TWENTYrou $\mathrm{R}^{\circ}$ Go on, Sir, go on! but when you have done lonk at TH 15 , and then talk to me - of an account; bere is your hond for $15 \%$. which is due thefe two years; and it is very likely, to be fure, that you pould leave it out. - fanding fo long, if ynu bad any account to fet - off againft it ! Dut I amglad I know you; and - fince you tall of accoments, obferve that Ide-
- miand my money, due on this bonds which I
- will have, and when you have paid that, it will
- be time enough for me to fettle accounts with
- you, Jo Sir yowr fervant. ${ }^{\text {- Mr. Vellum; good }}$ - Mr. Vellum, do not be fo hafty 1 - 1 did not - mean to give you-offence'- 'Accounts indecdl: - bave:


## the

## Adventures of a Guinea. 109

a have I not fupplied you with paper above the

- weekly allowance we agreed for, and yet you
- will salk to me l'- Mr. Vellism, I may be
- in the wrong; let matters fland as they
c. are : but you have not tuld me what fize
- you would have this affair of the divorce,

1. that 1 mentioned to youjun now'- There
2. it is now'; that is your way always ; you

- know.my eafy temper, and that you can
-bring ane down when you pleafe : why if.

6. the flory will bear much painting, and the cir-

- cumflances are very firong and plain, I bew
- lieve you may draw it out to two- hillings ;
- and to encourage you, and fhew you that I mear
- generoufly by you, when you have finifhed
- that, and the Anfwer, and the Sermons,
- and the Confutations, and the Titles, and-
- the Exercitations, I will give you up your
- bond, and then we will begin an account on. - fair tven terms. But I am in hafle ; I have.
- three or four otter genilemen to call upon; I 4. Jhall depend upon your promire, and Jo.good - morning. - Good moving to you, good - Mr. Vellum-Damn'd, impofing, grinding - fcoundrel; but l'll be quit with you, for - all your tricks (faid the doctor, as foon as

6 Mr. Vellum was out of the room) and reach

- fuch ftupid rafeals to attempt outwitting men 6 of genius.

When 1 confidered the nature and importance of my mafter's demand, I could not but wonder at the eafe with which he took a denial, and the joy he expiefled at Mr. Kel-': lum's departure ; but the myftery was foon cleared up; by the arrival of Mr. Pamplet; apother of the trade, almoft the very moment 7

## 110. CRRYSAL:Or tbe

ment Vellum went down flairs, and whom I faw by bis reception, my mater expected. If I was before hoclred at the cruelty with which I thought Vellum treated my mafter, I was now no leff fo, at the patt be aded with Paimphlet; with whom he bargained over again for the very fame ware which he bad before promifed to $V$ ellum $m_{z}$ and fatered him with an affurance of having his bufinefs done, that is, the anfwers and re-writing, before Vellum poffibly could; fur they were mortal enemies.

The difcourfe between thefe was much the fame as the former, only that it was concluded in adifferent manner ; Pamphlet giving my mafter a couple of pieces to keep him in $m$ ind of his engagement.

I was utterly at a lofs to think how he meant to act between thefe two ; when he put an end to my doubts by this foliloquy. (So,

- now I have difpatched you twoy the day ( is my own ; keep my engagements ! I will, 6 with bath alike. Let me let, there is nothing in it, but a lietle trouble of writing: 1 can divide the hits between both anfwers - according to the opens 1 have left on purpofe, - and fo fend them to both at the fame time; only to divide the alterations in my feale of - file, and make : a fecond title, and fo tis donc. .This method that $I$ have found, of 6 ufing a feigned name, makes it all eafy. - Well, let thofe who were born to fortunes, - Ppend them in Doth and ignorance, I have an - eftate in myfelf, that can never be exhauft© ed. 1 am obliged to nature only for my


## Adventures of a Guinea. It a

 - abilities, and carry the fountain of honour ' and fortune in the fluency of my genius.' He then defcended from his aetrial citadel, and going out to vifit his patients, changed me at the coffee-houfe, where 1 was immediately borrowed at the bar by an officer, who was going to dine with his geneeral, and wanted money to give his fervaints.END:of the Finst Book. .
meant put an ${ }^{6}$ So, he day 1 will, is poiting : ofwers urpofe, time ; ale of So 'tis jd, of caly. unes, ve an hauf. rmy ilitios

00000000 OQ00008. 00006 20000 0006 00 ${ }^{08}$

## 12. CHRYSAL: Or the

## **)

## BO.OK II. <br> C HAP. I.

Gurysal enters into the fervice of the gen. tleman of a general. Gratitude in high and. low life. The modern way of rifing in the world, and the happinefs of dopendance. Influence of Ghrysal's mafter, with his curious manner of fupporting it.
© O. U may judge that my ftay with this owrer was but firort : he gave ine direct. ly. 10 the general's gentleman, with a letter to be prefented to his excellency next morning, as he could not find courage to fpeak to him in perfon.

The cale of this perfon, though not uncommon among men, 1 own affected me. He was the fon of an officer of diflinguifhed merit, the fervices of whofe life had, in the 8oth year of it, been rewarded with the command of a regiment, and the hopes of his fon crowned with a pair of colours; which; on the death of his fa her, in fix months after his elevation, he found to be his whole inheritance; the fees of :office, and the equipage for his new rank, having exhaufted all the favings of the old man's libaltern frugality. The mon exemplary duty, in five warm campaigns, had advanced the fon to the rank of a lieu. tenant, when the exaltation of the perfon ta whom be now applied, raifed his hopes to

2 company, which was vacant in the regiment, and his right by feniority: for fuch was his ignorance of mankind, that he built fanguine expectations on the very reafons that thould have deprived him of any, the obligations of the perfon, to whom he applied, to bis father, who had taken him up, the poor friendlefs orphan of a young enfign, educated him at his own expence, procured him his firt commiffion, and afterwards lent him the money with which he bad purchafed his company :- a debt which the fon was weak enough to expect a friendhip from, though it, and much more, had long fince been :
But though the ofe ser of the fon, and the general's known lintimacy with the father, in-a manner obliged hin to promife him his friendfhips yet nothing was farther from his thouglits than ever to do him any real fervice; as he imagined that would be acknowledging the obligations which his very attendance feemed to upbraid him with: a dinner now' and then being the only favour he ever had or ever meant to give him: You may perhaps have experienced the mifery of a dependant's dining at the table of his patrion, where the tortures of Tantalus are aggravated by anxiety of giving of fence. 1. hall therefore haften over this, and the other feenes of that evening, which were but the common occurrences of military greatnefs, and ended in a deep debauch, as foon as all but the chofen few had retired, to come to the conclufion of my late mafter's fory, in which my prefent bore a confiderable part.

## 114

 C H.R.Y SAL: Or tbe.As fron as the general had flept off the fame: of his wine, and awoke next morning, my mafter's hour of influence arrived; whicb he never failed to improve. After a prelude of coughing and fitting, the fcenc opened thus, 'Who's there? William I'-'Sir,'- William, was not 1 very drunk laft ( night. my head achs mof confoundedly.' -

* Your excellency was a little cut, but you - broke up much the frongeft of the compa.
- ny:'- Aye, I wionder at that, I/pend, my. - Self with talking, when I begin to go, and - that belps a man:on damnably : that fory of
- the battle, where I was taken prifoner, is a
- bittle in my way alunays.'- That Goraign
-gentleenian, who never fpeaks a word, has a
- great adrantage then'- © ine, so be has:s.
- but he is a damned honef fellow, and a very -good companions; be always. fills a humper
'and never Speaks a word - Bus my hend:'
* Perhaps your excellency had better take. - fomething' - No, I have taken foo much al. - ready; thougb that's right; give nee a glafr: - of the old Gencoa, 1 am 80 go to council to - day and muft fettle my head- Aje; that "will do, I am nauch better now ; there is: ': nothing like a beir of the old dog.'
This converfation continued till he was feated to breakfaft, when my mafer curned to -a new topic. ' 1 was, very Corry (faid he)
- that your excellancy happened to fit in talt -night, as Mrs. Motherly was to call'-- Why that's true, William ; I did:not think - of one engagement when I made the other; - and when fe called me out, I was not in scies; I was too far gone. We old fellows


## tbe

ept off the next morn. ce arrived; After ${ }^{2}$ the fcene Kiam I' $y$ drunk laft undedly:at, but you the compa. 1 /pend, my, to go, and that fory of -ifoner, is a hat forgign word, has a fo he has: 5 . and a wery Us a humper my hend.' beter take. tou much al. a me a glaft to:couscil to -Aye; that $u$ os there ios ?
till he was er curned to ry (raid he) to fit in talt o call'lid:not think e the other: I was not in old fellows

- are

Adventures of a Guinea. 115
' are wot folrrows ; the fpirit is often willing,
' when the flefh is weak; ha, ha, ka.'

- Your excellency is pleafed to be merry. 'but to my thinking, the youngeft fellow of 'The age has not more vigour'- Aye, -William; do you think fo indeed? But why do ' you think fi, William ?'س- Becaufe your ex. - cellenciy alvays chufes fuch green things: - now I fhould think a ripe woman would C be better: 1 am fure the would give leís ' trouble.' $H a$, ha; $b a$, why that's your. 6. tafie; but yourthis mine ; and while. I have. © powers (and I do not think mine quite gene yet) 4. I will pleafe my tafie:. But what had Mrs.
- Motherly laf night ?'. Avery fine gitl as - your excellency could wifh to fee'-' Hoto. 4 old ?'. - Atout fixteen.'- © Pba, mellow "pears ; I louth fuch trafb.' - But Mrs. - Abotherly faid fhe could fwear me was un"to iched. She came from the countity bat: " yeilerday, a relation er her own :"the poor C ithing knew nothing of the marter, and - thought fhe came to be hired for a laundry ' maid'- - Whys that is fonset hing ; but I wif及 - fie were younger':" If your excellency pleafes 'but to wait a linte, thave one in my eye - that will fuit your taft exaclly ; 2 fweeter ' child is not in all England' - 'Ayce, good Wil.' - liam (fpitring once or twice, and wriggling ' in his chair) Aye, that is fomething ; but
'. bisw old ?' - Juft ten, and finely gre wn'' Right, the right age. That's true I I'll: - Speak this very day for that place for your ' brother. Tell bim to come to-morrove; I '' will mot be refufed.' We are both obliged - to your excellency for all your favours'-
' But:


## 116 CHRYSAL: Or the

- But when Ball Ifee this girl? Give Mo-
- therly fisme excufe with her ripe fruit.
-Sixtec ! fixty ! pha l'-' Sir, I Mall
- go at it it this very evening. A letter
- from saptain Standard; will your excel.
- lency pleafe to read it ?'-Damn bim and
- his letter: throw it into the fire $?$ What
- would the unreafonable fcoundrel bave?
- Did Inot give him his dinner yefterday? Has
- he not been introduced to good company at my
- table $?$ If he had any indufiry or fpirit, with
- thefe adi-antages; he would have learned
- to play, and made his fortune as othere do.
- Since be grows troublefome on encour age ment,
- I'llfave bin into better maners. Bid the
- forter floike him off the dinuer liff.- I beg - your excellency's parton, for mentioning
- him ; but the manner I have heard you talt
- to him, made me imagine you really did
defign to provide for him 3 and he fays
' there is a vacancy in the regiment juft now'
-     - ${ }^{6}$ Domn bis impudence? a vacancy in-
- deed t I Balt wever think there is a good one
- till be makes it at Tyburn:' 1 begyour
- excellency's pardon : I Ghall never mention
- him more. Would you bave me go abiot
- the child this evening; it is a little angel to
- be fure- This moment if you think you can

6 fucceed.'- 'I thall try at any rate :but there
6- is one obftacle'- What is that ? you knorv

- I never grudge money on thefe occafoins.
- How much will do 9 '- That is not the diff:
- culty here ; money will not do; and I hard-
' ly know what will'- Money not do? Why
- what the devil can it be, that money will not

6-do ?- I fcarce know how to mention it to

Give Mo. ripe fruit. Sir, I hall A letter your excel. nn bim and fire ' What trel bave? 'erday? Has npany at my - Jpirit, with bave learned is others do. souragement, rs. Bid the Pr:- 1 beg mentioning card you talk a really did and he fays ent juft now' vacancy inis a good one - I beg your :ver mention me go abjut ittle angel to think you can te : but there is you know re occafions. not the diffi. and 1 hard. tot do ? Why 1oney will: not nention it to

- your
- your excellency, but the litte'cherub is niece - to captain Standard, his fifter's daughter, ' and while he is in the way, there will be - no poffibility of getting at her'一Is that all ? ' He lhall join the regiment to morrow.'-' But - then he will leave fuch an impreffion of your ' unkindnefs apon his fifter, if there is nc-- thing done for him, after waiting fo long, ' that it will be impoffible for any perfon be' longing to you to gain accefs.' - 'What ( would you have me do ? I never will bear to
- have the fellow get a company in my regiment:
- that would be acknowledging the obligations he
- has the impudence to Jay I received from his - father; Inever will bear it.'-' I beg your - excellency's pardon; I did not prefume to - point out any fuch thing, and indeed the - poffeffion of fuch a baby (though my eyes - never beheld her fellow) is not worth your - giving yourfelf fo much trouble about ; the - is quite too young; though fo well grown'-- You fay be is but juft ten! and fuch a beau-- ty l' I I wifh your excellency could but fee - her, for 1 am unable to defcribe her'- But - cannot fome way be found out, befide fixing 'this fellow under my nofe ?'- That was juft - what I was going to take liie liberty of hint-- ing to your excellency. There are feveral - genilemen of fortune, in the troops juft or-- dered to America, who have no liking to ' the voyage. Now I think, with fubmiffion, ' that you would oblige fome of them, with ' an exchange into your regiment, and let cap. - tain Standard go in his place. And this will 'oblige him to ; for I have often heard him - wifh to go there, in hopes of rifing, when ' they come into action.- 'A good thought I' and


## 118 CHRYSAL: Or the

- and fo $I$ will. Let the fellow go to America - and get fcalped; bis hot head wants to be - cooled : fuch poor wretches as be are juf fit - to be tranjported there. Tell him to prepare - divectly 11 long to be rid of him. But
- quben Jhall I fee the dear little creature P'-
- In twenty-four hours after he is gone, I'll
- undertake to have her eating : Jugar-plumbs, s. and fobbing in your bofom. It cannot
- poffibly be fooner, for you know the cap.

6 tain's fpirit, and that he would cut the throat
6 of a prince, who thould difhonour his fa-
C mily, as he calls it.' -' Aye, damn his Jpirit,

- that is true $;$ that is what has kept me civil
- to the fellerv. fo long : I know be has all the
- nomantic snadnefs about honour, and Juch.juff,
- that made his fool of a father live and die a
- beggar?

By this time his excellency was dreffed; to go to council, for which another dram fettled his head.

I fee your furprize, at the brutal behaviour of the mafter, and the infamous defigns: of the man. The former is beyond aggravation; but the lazter were only an innocent artifice in favour of his friend, who had no fuch niece in the world.

## Ir the

 to America wants to be - are juf? fit n to prepare him. But cature p" gone, l'll gar-plumbs,It cannot ow the cap. the throat our his fann his Jpirit, kept me civil $e$ has all the $n d \int_{j c h} \cdot / \int u f f$, ive and dic' a
s dreffed; to dram fottled
al behaviour defigns of eggravation ; int artifice in fuch niece

CHAP.

Adventures of a'Guinen.

## C. H P. II.

The hifory of Mr. Wirlian, Some odd circumfrances in tis conduct accounted for. By aprogreffion equally polite and frugal, Ger Ysci comes from his polfifion into that of a celebrated female.

WILLIAM was a fon of the regiment, born: of one of the general wives that followedit. He was about ithe fame age with Standard, who had taken fuch a liking to him, when they were boys, that he ghared his allow. ance with hime igave him his old cloaths, and taught him what he learned at fchool. Anatural acutenefs of genius improved thefeadvantages fo well, that Williame could read and write enough for: a gepileman; dance, fence, and ferape on the violin, before his friend's power of ferving time was put an eod to, by the death of his father; and his fpirit and appetites were too great, to accept of his offer, of the beft fupport an enffgn could fpare bim, to maintain him as 2 cadet, ill his merit Sould get him a commiffion. : But though he would not accept, he did not forget the offer, nor make his obligatioss a caule of hatred, now that it was in his power to make fome return; a way of thinking, that proved the meannefs of his birth; for quicing the barticn pathe of military bonour, he had turned his genius to the more thriv. ing profefion of a footman; through the various afcents of which, he had rifen to his prefent rank, of his excellency's gentle-
man;

## 120 CHRYSAL: Or ile

man ; in which he had the unfathionable gra. titude to return the favours of his former hene. factor in the above manner, which his experi. ence and knowledge of his mafte's temper convinced him to be the only one he could hope to fucceed in. As to his promife about the child, he was in no pain about that, there being no perfon who could contraditt whatever excufe he finould pleafe to give.

There is one circumftance, which I fee puz. zles you, in the character of this man, and that is his taking me from his friend, when be mut be fenfible how badly he could fpare fuch a fum. But you muft confider the power of nature when frengthened by habit.

Fron: his mother, william had inherited venality, which the bribery of vails, in his prefent profeffion, had confirmed beyond all poffibility or correction ; fo that it was no more in his power to refule a guinea when offered to him, than to change his fature or complez. ion. And attention to this oblervation would take off the wonder, and eafe the world from the trouble of the exclamations that are daily made againft the rapacity of perfons in office, for as fuch are generally taken from the clafs of William, it cannot be expected but they muft act from the fame natural principles with him.

I See the depravity of human nature; when Itripped of difguife and ornament, affects your unexperienced heart too frongly. But confider, that que fee things as they really are, and to reprefent them otherwife to you, would invert the defign of my miffion

## Adventures of a Guinea. 121

miffion, and confirm, rather than remove the prejudices that lead atray the mind of man.
However, this confolation I can give you, that the vices I pave already drawn, and may hereafter draw to your view, are not particular to this age or country : they are the weeds which in every age and clime, have always, and always will, over-tun the human heart.
Nor is it juft to call them vices (though in compliance with the language of men 1 do call them fo) which periaps are bus * neceffary parts of this univerfat fyftem; and though in a particular inftance, and viewed by themfelves, they may appear deformed, yet when thrown jato the general reprefentation of thlogs, they may have their beauty and ufe, if oply to diverffy the feene: and with refpeet to men in particular, be as $t$ advantggeous to the community as they are prejudicial to individuals.

But to return to my:mafter William. Befide the advantages of education, he had fuch from nature, that he was not only the mont accomplifhed gentleman, but alo the bandfomeft fellow of his time; an happinefs of which he availed bimelf fo well in the polite world, that he was the favourite of all the compliant fair, who fhared with him the

[^1]
## 122 CHRYSAL: Or the

pleafures they only fuffered from his ruperiots for hire,

Of this I faw lufficient proof that very evening, when he went to an aflignation with the moon celebrated courtelan of the age'; who facrificing avarice to pleafure, gave orders to be denied to every body, and hite herfelf up with him, to give a loofe to joy for the evening.

This was a fcene too fenfual for a fpirit to defcribe : 1 mall thercfore only fay, that their fatigue and wafte of fpirits were recruited with the higheft delicacies and richent wines' and the paufes of joy enlivened with the recital of the adventures of their profeffions, heightened with the mof poignant ridicile of thole whofe folly was their fortune.

Before fatiety could pall their pleafuret, time fummoned them to buinefs. The fatr, to prepare for the recepti $n$ of her friend and my mafter to wait on his'; when, to conclude the evening with proper gallanity, he prefented me to the maid at the door.

I was a good deal furprifed, at being received with lefs emotion by this portrefs of $V$ enus than I had ever found before; the light of me having always raifed joy. But this was foon explained, when, on teturning to her miftrefs, the threw me on the table, and received a hilling in exchange. An inflance of that methodical œeconomy which by many fmall favings makes up for one large expence, and exrracts profit even from pleafure.

## Adventures of $a$ Guinea. 123

is fuperiots
that very iation with the ade'? gave or. and Nout ofe to joy
a fpirit to , that their - recrulted oft 'fvines, th the reciprofeffions, ridicule of
pleafuret,
The falr, her friend; en, to conallantry, he jor.
being re. portrefs of $c$; the right But this eturning to the table, 3c. An in. tomy which up for one even from

The

The joy of the miftrefs feemed to make amends to my vanity for the indifference of her maid, and promife me the full poffeffion of her heart, but 1 foon found myfelf miftaken, and that her love for me was only while I was the property of another ; for no fooner did I become her own, than the threw me carelefsly into her purfe, and turned her thoughts immediately to the acquifition of more. But though I lof the greatelt part of my power over her, by coming into her pofleffion, 1 ftill found ample room in her beart for my abode.

The apariments were fcarce got in order, and my miftrefs new dreffed; when her friend appeared, to whom the flew with all the appearance of rapture. But however he might be deceived, the difference was plain to me, between the joylefs careffes fhe fold to him, and the extacy the Thared with my late mafter, the glow of whofe kiffes yet reeked upon her lips. Nor was this Atrange: the ardor of her lover met her half way, and communicated as much fire as it received; but with her keeper the cafe was quite otherwife : all the advances were to come from her: all her careffes were a duty; nor were the tendereft The could beftow, able to warm him to the leaft return.

You wonder, that a perfon in fuch circumflances fould be at the expence and trouble of keeping a mittefs, whole extravagance was to be equalled only by her infolence. But this is only 2 fmall inflance of the tyranny of fation : and how will your aftonifh. G 2 ment

## 124

 CHRYSAL: Or tbement be increafed, when I tell you, that this very man, in the prime of life, was remarkable for the coolnefs of his confitu. tion, and now in its decline was narried to a beautifal young lady, whofe relentment at his conjegal neglect rofe fo high; as io charge it to inability, and perhaps, to return it with infidelity.

Whether this was really the cafe, and that he kept my miftrefs to hide it, as a fail: ing tradefinan fets tip a coach or whether the paffion remained, but fo feebly fupported, as to require the Jâcivious blardidithments: of a profitture, I caunot determine, as I'was never in his poffeffion, to take a view of his heart.

## CHAP. IH.

The manner in which Cerrysil's new mi. Aress received and took care fo her frient. How She employed herfelf wibile he was ajleep. Her management of bim next morning.

IT was about two in the morning whin my miftréfs received him drunk and fupified with play, at which he had lof deeply thät night. On his coming into her room, he threw hlmfelf into a chair, without faying a word, or fhewing the loaft fenfibility of her careffes ; where after fome time, he fell fál afleep, which my miffrés no fooner perceived, than calling ber maid to undrefs and
roll

- m \& $p$ © 1
fin c w
${ }^{6}$ © in


## the

1, that this was reis conflitu? married to lentment at igh; as to to return it
cafe, and it, as a fäl: or wherher y fupported, ardidiments ie, as I was view of his

E's new mis f ber friena. itile he was of bim next
oorning when ink and fuptd loft deeply to her room, without faying ffibility of her ic, he fell fál fooner pero tundrefs and roll

Adventuras of a Guinea. 125 roll him into bed, "Here fane (faid (he) take - my place, by this heap of mortality. I'll 1 ftep 10 -. Areet; perhaps the com6 pany may not be all gone. Never fear, ( I'll infure you from a rape! He wants f: nothing in a bed.fellow but to keep him - warm, and you may do that, while I 6 pafs my night better than in nurfing his. 'infirmities ; l'll be home before he firs.' fine obeyed her miftrefs, who dipped into a chair, and went avay directly to an houfe, where the ufed to piddle away her leifure hours with any chance cuftomers, rather that be idle.

About five ended this fcene; in the rites of which my miltrefs bore a diftinguibhed part. I Mall not aitempt to defcribe thefe myfteries: shey were too grofs for my relation, as well as your conception, in your prefent mortified habits She then returned bone, and laying ber pume body in her maid's place, befide her friend, who had not firred yet, her fatigues foon thre w her into a fleep; as found as his.

It was noon before thefe fond lavers awoke the firf was my miftefs, who ensaged that any thing which bore the name of man, hould hew fo little fenfibility of ber charms; refolved to teize him with end dearments, which, as he was feldom in a humour to return in kind, he never failed to pay for in a more fubfantial manuer.

When the had awake him with her toying; the fyren thus began ber fong : How crili ' my deareft fleep fo long; when his little G3 Gir!

## 126 CHRYSAL: Or the

- girl lies languifhing by his fide! O turn, 6 and let me lay my head on that dear bo-'fom.'- Ha! what is it D"clock? (replied the lover, yawning, and rubbing his cyes)-
- Alas I know not ! 1 have rold fo many
- tedious hours, that l've forgot them : but - what is time to us, who only live to love?' —Paft 12 ! I muft be gone! fame buflnefs'— Bufinels ! leave that for duller - fouls, who have no tafte for pleafure: - can you leave love and me for bufinefs?' - I am foryy I happened to overfleep (s) myfelf, my dear; Ibelieve I. was bewitched, - to drink fo much; but we'll make it up, ano-- ther time. So you fay always is but - that other time will never come: but I - will not be ferved fo; I am fieth and - blood, whatever other people may be; * and you yourfelf know, it is not for want. of - friends, I keep mylelf up, thus like a nun, - for you; and all, 1 do not know for - what !'- Is the girl mad s'Do nol I give - you every thing you want, every thing you - defire?'- No, nor any thing I defise! - I defire now-So, you will get up and leave - me: I will not be ufed thus a you have a got fome other woman : but I here give - you fair warning, that I will be even with - you ! Sir George was here yefterday ; and C. fo was the young lord-but 1 would not - fee cither of them : and 1 am well re. - quited now : but 1 know where to fend to Cthem : 1 will not be made a fool of every
- way, for nothing ; and fo you may leep - whereyou pleafe, I care not.' Come
* my dear, let us not fall out for nothing ; you have

Or the
de! 0 turis, that dear bo. ck? (replied b his cyes)old fo many bt them : but ive to love? ?' fame bufo. at for duller or pleafure : for bufticifs? to overfleep as béwitched, ake it up, ano always : but ome : but I in flefh and jle may be; ot for want. of us jike anun, ot know for Do not 1 give ery thing you ing I defire! t up and leavie is : you have I here give xeven with Aterday ; and I would not am well re. re to fend to fool of every u may leep - Come nothing; you have

Adventures of a Guinea. 127

- have not hewn me the diamond ear.rings you got laft week.' - No, my dear, - they are not come home.' 1 thought you told me they were finifhed when I gave "you the money to pay for them." - They - were fo; but when he brought them home, - 1 did not like them. The jeweller told - me, they were not fo fine as thofe he : made for your lady, fome time ago ; fo I - fent them back, and ordered him to make - me a pair that hould be as good as her's 'at leat.' -- Not good enough, cbild! ' were they not to cof 150 l .' - And what - is 150 :- -3 ir Richard gave hie girl a pair that con 500 ; but if you think thefe are too dear, you are not obliged to pay for - them : there is another, who will be glad to do it.'- 'And pray what are thefe - fine ones to cof $\%$ Why-only-but - kifs me firftionly 200 1 . But then $I$ have 'befooke a neeklace with them'- Zounds,
- a diamond necklace P- And what mighty - matter is a diamond necklace? Pray has - not your wife one? But I fee how it is; - you think any thing good enough for me;
and nothing good enough for ber: but
every one does not think fo : 1 am not at
a lofs. Well, you' fawcy little minx; 'and what do they all come to ?', Ano-- ther kifs, and l'll tell you :-why-don't - frown; or I won't tell you at all,--only - 5001 ' 500 devils $\xi$ that's more than - my wife's coff by $1000^{\prime}$ - And do not
you love me 100 times better than your
- wife? I have given up thoufands: for yous
- But, as I faid before, you need not pay


## 123 CHRYSAL: Or the

- for them, if you do not chufe it: there
- ate others who witt: I fee I am nighted;
- and I deferve it, for flighting fo many
- good offers: but I will not always be a

4 fool $1^{2}$ Well, my dear, for this one

- time I will humour you: give wie the pen
- and inh: but you muft not expect that I Jsall
- ever grasify your extravagance fo far
- again:-1 thank you, my lord; 1
- thail not trouble you again this great while.
- But what is this? 350\%:! you have made
- a miftake, my lord: I sold you 5col.'1
- Well chitds did I not give gou 150 to pay for
'the other pair?'- 'Fes, my lord; but that
- was not to pay for this pair thoughy you
- know thefe are dearer.'- But that and

- child; do wot 150 and 350 make 5009
- Indeed I am a poor accomprants but 1
- know it will not do-? Nol why $\sqrt{\prime}$ !
- I do not underflaid you:C. IH kifs you
© firf, and then I'll tell you.'-sis $P / b a$; ceafts
- fooling; I am in tiafre; I muft go to court;
- and have fcarce time to drefs.: where is the
- 150 l. ?' There (kiffing him)'
-Where? (Gone, as that kifs is; all
- gone, and only the relih left behind, to
- give an appetite for more.' Infernall
" jader" (afide)- What do you fay, my
- lord?'- That I camot, uill not bear fuch
- extravagance.' I Im glad I know yout
- mind, my Lord : then if you do not, fome'
- body elfe will, who will not make fuch a
- ftir about trifes.'- Well, give me that
- bili.'or No, thank you, my dear.'


## the

it: there a Ilighted; g fo many ways be a or this one me the pen that I fhall nce $\int_{0}$ far y lord; 1 great while. have made a 5 col. - to pay for. d; bet rinat ough, you $4 t$ that and - How fo's $500 \%$ unts but 1 I:why fo! PIt kifs you Pfba ; ceafo go to court , where is the him)' kifs is; all behind, to - Infernal $\mathbf{u}$ fay, my ot bear fuch know yout not, fome' aake fuch a ve me that dear.'
a Why

## Adventures of a Guinea. <br> 129.

- Why fo ?"- For fear you Mould be
'a bold bey, and not return it. If you
' pleare to give me the other $150 \%$. I'll get
'the necklace and earings ; if not, this will
' ferve for fome other ufe.' - Damnation :
' and then I muff. give it to her all over again'
' (afide).- Well, my lord; you faid yo
' were in hafte, and to am I.'- Give me
' the pen and ink: there it is you little ter:
' magant: but once more let me caution you
' aguinft fuch extravagance for the' future.'
-CAnd once more, let me, tell you,
' my lord, not to give yourfele fuch airs:
‘ extravagance l they thar will have delicacies,
" mult pay for them: and if you think the
'price toc dear, there are more cuftomers
' ip the market; and fo, my lord, like it;
' or like it not, 1 will be fiupported; and
' more than that, what I want in pleafure,
- Thall be made up in profit = let wives fave,
' who may be the better fot the favings, cur
'bufinefs is to make hay while the fun
' Shines.'- C Come, my dear ; let us have
- no difputes: you bave the money now ; next
'time we will clear off the ot her fcore: give
' me a kifs, I'll call in the evening, and take
' $a$ dijh of tea with you: farewell'-' Good
' morrow - (after he is gone) for an old
- impotent, poor.fpirited letcher, that mult
"be treated like a dog, to make you know ' your duty. What fool would ever be at ' the trouble of behaving well to any fellow, - when he can, fo much better, mould him. "to her pleafires by ill ufage.?"
G. 5. $\quad$ GHAP .


## 130 CHRTSAL: Or tbe

CHAP. IV.

The hifory and character of CHRYSAL 's miditrefs. Sbe gives him to a not ed matron. Some account of his new miftrefs, and lier manner of managing ber finnily.

TH I S principle the acted up to, for two days that $t$ was in her poffefion, with. out any other variation in her conduct, than jof vhat was neceffary to work on the various sempers of her lovers, making no real diffe. rence between them, except it was, that The always ufed thofe woift; who ufed her bell.

I have often told you, that fenfuality is difagreeable to a fpiritual being. 1 therefore longed to quit this miffers, the fucceffion of whole amours was fo conftant and quick; that 1 was iftonifted how nature could afford a fund of love for them all, in fo young a creature, for the was not 20 years old? Ifee you have a curiofity to know the hiltory. of this young votary of Vems, in which you think there mut be fomething extraordinaty: But you are deceived; it contains nothing but common occurrences.

She was the daughter of trades-people; in moderate circumftances, whote foolith fondmefs, becaufe the was a pretty, fmart child, gave her an education above her rank, in hopes of her making her fortune by marriage.

This raifed the vanity, natural to the female heart, fo high, that ne defpifediter 0 own fation ${ }_{2}$ and not being fo fortunate as immediately the way propofed, the fell an eafy victim to the inft feducer, who promifed it, in any other.

Thus the accomplifhments, by which the injudicious stendernefs of her parents meant to raife her into a rank higher than town, became the caufe of her falling into that of the loweft of all human beings: a fall, though ceplorable in iifelf, yet unaffecting to her, as the ime, in which ber mind Ghould have been formed to virtue, was given up to the nourim. ing that vanily which proved her ruin ; fo that The is abfolutely infenfible of the wretchednefs of her condition, and never bas the purfuit of her moft infamous profeflion difturbed by: a moment's remorfo.
1 told you of her fpending the hours that were unemployed at home, at an houfe in Arect, where he was always fure of bulinefs. Though this venerable manfion was dedicated to the myfterious rights of unreArained love, yet as she priefts of all temples expect to live by the offerings made at them, ber confcience would not permit the prieftefs. of this to break through an ordinance, fo long eftablifhed, and fhe exacted fees from the votaries of her's: not indeed a tythe, indiferiminately from all, whether they received benefit from their devotion, or not; but always in proportion to the fruits they. seaped.
At this thriae was Ioffered, the third night of my being in poffeffion of this young devotee, when the plenteoufnefs of her gain, from

## 232

 CHRYSAL: Or thefrom a multitude of lovers, feemed; to het piety, to merit fo rich a return.

I now entered into a much more extenfive fcene than my laft, the proftituion of which made but a fmall part of the burinefs of the profeffion. But what I have related in the hiftory cof my late miftrefs, Mall fuffice fon that branch, nor fhall I give more than fome: outlines of the horrors of the reft.

My new miftrefs had originally been of thefifterhood of my laft who having fallen a prey to luft, atmon in her infancy, and having vo beauty nor any thing but extremeyouth to recommend her, as foon as that was. wora out, neglect obliged her to apply to other bufinefs for bread, and her natural turn: determining her to this, as well as the out. rageous virtue of the wondif covered part of her: own fex, excluding her from every other, the changed her occupation, from yielding; to providing pleafure, in which her fuccefs, was fo great, that fhe foon became the moft eminent of her profeffion.

It was near five in the morning, when I changed my fervice 3 and, bufinefs being ended, my late miltrefs having reigneds/ate. mis: firefs of the night, and feen out all the company, there remained nothing to do, after fhe went home, but to fee the intoates to their truckle-beds in the cosk loftes, where fripping off every pari, not only of the finery, but even of the comforts of drefs, they were: crowded three or fuur togethier, to keep. each other warm, under a ragged coverlet, upon a bare maturefs, where their lhudder-

Adventures of a Guine a.:. 133 ings and groans made a juft contraft to the fpirited wickednefs of their converfation fomehours before.

This was always the fate of thofe who; were not fo fuccefaful in the evening as to earn the price of a better bed, above the fees of the boufe, and hire of cluaths.

Thefe happy few were treated with fond. nefs, while they fquandered their poor peculium in a drop of cordial to fettle heir heads, and were lodged in apartments fuiced to their: purfes; though the night before perhaps they. had experienced the fame fate with their fifters above fairs, and knew they muft expect it: again the next, if unfuccefsfol in their: bufinefs.

When matters were thus fettled, this happy: family difpofed thermfelves to take the beft re.pofe which difeafe in mind and body, would permit.

An active firit difdains reft. Though de... bauchery had anticipated old age, in the confitution of my miftrefs, yet her application: to bufinefs, made her refufe nature even neceffary indulgence. She was ready to goout before ten that morming, when the modes decency of her drefs and appearance were. fuch as drew the general good opinion, and would almont deceive the devil himfelf, on. whofemof favourite fervice. fhe was going anth

C. HA P 2

## 34 CRRYSAL: Or abe

CHAP.V.

Chaysal's miforess pays a vifat to the laft place toe could bave been fu/pected for gaing tv. She meets a young lady, with whom, by an artifice, foe gocs home.: Her fchemes. to enfriare the lady.

IF a judgment ware to be formed for the whole day, from the manner of beginning. it, my milfrefs hould have fpens her's molt happily; her firlt vifit being to church, where the piety of ber behaviour was an:edification to the devout matrons, who- having notbing to do at home, meet there regularly, to compare their aches and dreams of the night before, and enjoy the inzocent amufement of a.little gofliping over the affairs of their neighbours.

Bur her devotion wafted not iffelf fo fruitlelly : her induftry had formed expectations of drawing confiderable advantage from it, and $\mathrm{fo}^{2}$ anticipating futurity, and making fure of the reward here, which others waited for in another world. - The immediate motive of her devotion, this morning, was to fee a young lady with whom the had commenced an acquaintance at this church, and who conflanely attended divine fervice there. You are furprized how the could think of going to fuch a place, on fuch an errand; but the wolf roams about for prey every where, and is often moal fuceeffful, where his attempts are leaft fufpected: though I muft rob her induftry: induftry of the merit of defign in the firt in. troduction to this aftair.

Going through St. Martin's Lane one morning, about a month before, the was fo ftruck with the appearance of a lovely young creature, in widow's-weeds, who was gring into the church, that fhe followed her; where the fer. vency, with which the poured our her foul in devotion, gave fuch a luftre to her beauty, and made it mine fo lovely through her grief, that my milfrefs immedzately marked her for her liff, not doubiting bur fhe fhould be able to turr lier diftrefs to fuch advantage, as mould bring. her into her meafures, and make her treauly yield her a rich return for her pains, from fome of her cuftomers. If you confider the natureof womarrkind, you will not wonder at this in. ftance of the profigacy of my miflrefs. They are ever 'th extremes ; either the be of wort. of human creatures. - From church the dogged. her to her lodging, in a litte court, where fhe lived with 2 pour, but honeff family, in fuch privacy, that no one is the neighbourhoodcould give any aceount of her.
Real virtue fhines with a luftre that dazzles the mof confirmed vice, and keeps it at anawful diftance. My mifitefs, hardened as fhe was in all the ways of fin and impudence, dared not to go direfly to her without fome bufinefs or introduction : but as the had not either, her ready genius prompted her to winhier good opinion, under an appearance of religion, and then an acquaintance would comeeafily.

She was not deceived in her expettations : a few mornings conftant attendance at church, and.

## 236 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

and the exemplary warmth of her devotions, fruck the eye, and opened the heart of unex. perienced innocence to the acquaintance the withed for, which the did not fail to improve, by the fame arts, to fome degree of intimacy.

In this fituation they were, when the went. but without any appearance of defign, to meet. her this morning at church, as ufual. As they came out together, my miftrefs, turning with. her fair friend, faid the had fome bufinefs :in. to Long-Acre, and alked her, if the went that: way, to which the young lady innocently an-: fwerred, that the did, and hould be glad to. walk with her.

As they walked together, my miffrefs turn.. ed her converfation on the wicked ways of thetown, and particularly the many bafe defigns, that were laid to infnare unwary innocence, ade ding, that all the pleafure which fenfuality could give the mof laxurious heart, mult fall infis, nitoly fhort of what the felt at that very mpen ment, in the defign the was then going upong: of relieving the difreffes of a worthy family.

She had timed ber difcourfe fo as to fay thefe: words, jult as the came to the entrance of the court, in which the knew the widove lived; when, feigning to lip, the fell all along, crye ing out, as in the utmof agopy, that the had wrenched her ankle.

The lady, raifing her with the gi eateft tepdernels, expreffed her concern for the unhappy, accident, and defired the would fubmit to be: helped into her lodgings; which fortunately were at the next door, where, though the could be but poorly accommodated, the might be more. at her eafe, than in a more fumptuous:

## Adventures of a Guinea.

place, and fhould have all the care in her power. This was juft what my miftrefs had fchemed for, who courteoufy accepting of the offer, made a hift to limp in, without any other affifance than her's.
It raifed my indignation to fee the tendernefs with which the beautiful young creature pulled off her thoe and focking, and chafed her ankle, thrown away upon fo unworthy an object, as it did my abhorrence to hear the counterfeit frieks and groans of my miftrefs; and the affurance with which : The attributed the fwellings caufed by debauchery, to this imme. diate accident.
This affrighted the young lady fo, that the in a manner forced her to fend for a furgeon, which with much intreaty ghe yielded to do; but it muft be for a friend of her own, a gentleman who lived a confiderable way off, at the polite end of the town, for fhe could not think of letting any common low-lived fellew come near her.
Upon this, a porter was direedly difpatched for her own furgeon, and in the mean time, as fhe began to grow eafier; the recovered her fpirits, and renewed the converfation that had been broken off by this accident.
'I was telling you, my dear friend (faid ' (he) for fo. I thall ever call you from this " moment, your kindnefs having compleated ' the conqueft which your beaury had before ' made of my heart, I was telling you, that I ' was going to vifit a family ihis morning, ' where I promifed myfelf the highef joy thas $\because$ ahuman heart is capable of feeling, in ligh' tening the diftrefs of the virtuous, by fhar'ing.

## 138 CHRYSAL: Or abe

-ing with them fome of that wealth whish

- heaven has abundantly bleffed me with, and
- which can juftly be applied to no orher ufe,
- than making this grateful return to that good-- nefs which beftuwed it.
- But my heart was too elate with the thought, and I receive this accident as a caution from
- heaven not to flater myfelf with any thing
- fo Arongly for the future. But thaugh: 1
could not have this pleafure myfelf, the be-
e nefit Chall not be delayed to them. I will
- make you my almoner; an office that I know
- will fait the goodnefs of your heart. You
* thall give this packet, which will put an end
- to all their diftreffes?
- Oh madam 1 your good opinion is the - greatef honour to me (replied the lady) and
- I hope I Shall never forfeit it, efpecially in

6 this commiffion, which I Mall undertake with

- the $m$ fit fincere joy; but pray dear madam,
- who are the perfons to whom 1 mult difpenfe
' your goodnefis?'
- That's true, my dear (returned my mif-

6 trefs) I fhould give you fome account of

- them, that you may be the better able to - judge of the joy 1 feel in ferving them.
- It is the widow of an officer, who has been
killed in this war, and loft her with three
( poor babes, deftitute of every fupports bve
C the allowance of the government, wbich,
6 wretched as it is, and only aggravating mi-
- fery by barciy prolonging life uader it, is of
ten gafped for by the hungry mouth in vain,
- where interef is wanting to procure the im-
- mediate relief of it, as was her unhappy cale,
- fo that they muft have actually perifhed for
rabe
vcalch whish ne with, and no orher ufe, to that gaiod-
the thought, caution from ith any thing But though : yfelf, the behem. I will e that I know heart. You ill put an end
pinion is the (the lady) and - efpecially in indertake with dear madam, muft difpenfe rned my mir. e account of better able to ferving them. who has been rer with three fupport bu ment, which, gravating miuder it, is of. nouth in vain, rocure the im. unhappy cafe, y peciflied for
c want


## Adventures of a Guinea. 139

- want of food, had not providence brought
- them into my knowledge, feemingly. by the
- greateff accident; about fix months ago, fince
- when, I have myfelf afforded them the ne-
- ceffary comforts of life, and have alfo made
- fuch interen for them, with fome of my
- friends, that I have here got them a grant of
- a penfion, on the Irijth effablifbment, fuffici-
- ent to bring up the childten, and make the
- remainder of the mother's days happy ; for,
' my dear, 1 never do any thing by halies-
- Good God, child ! what is the matter with
- you? what do you weep fo for?
- Nothing, dear madam (replied the lady)
- nothing ; I only fympathize in the diflrefs of

The poor widow:? - Buts, my dear, that
'diftrefs is now at an end: '0 madam,

- let me carry ber the blefing + let me not de-
lay her hiappiniefs a moment? Who knowos but
"her beart is this minute burfling with the
- dreadful apprebenfons, of want for herfelf,
' and her dearer infants!'- 'With all my heart
- madam; but you will pleafe to ordér a chair
- to be called to carry me home, when you
- go; for I cannot nay here alone.' - Dear
- maidam, forgive my rudene/s; I beg your
- pardon, pray forgive me $\boldsymbol{r}$ the diflrefs of the
- widow put every thing out of my bead ; in-
' deed it did; pray excufe me.' Excufe
- you, my dear, 1 honour the heart that feels
- another's. woe'; you thall go directly; you
- Mall be the meffenger of glad tidings to them.
- But my deareft young lady, give me leave to - tell you, that I fear you have not anfwered
- me fincerely; I fear your tears flow from
- fome other caufe, than mere fympathy ; ' 'peak,


## 140 CHRYSAL: Or ibe

[peak, my child ! does any thing affect your own heart ? Can I any way be lerviceable to you ? Command me freely, and make me - happy in ferving one for whom my heart has - conceived fo tender an efteem! Speak as ' you would to your own mother, and wrong ( not my friendfhip with a doubt.'- 0 ma, dam, madam! (replied the mourner, as foon as fobbing permitted utterance) 1 have ni mother to make my compluint to; I am the wretched wid!w you have defcribed! A widow without Jupport, without friends, or any other hope, than jufl in heaven I-And - heaven will raife you friends, my deareft - child ! heaven has raifed you a friend in me!

- You fhall be $m$ y child ! I laok upon you as - my own! as a gift from heaven, from this - moment! You hall leave this place this ve'ry day! it is not fit for my child! 1 will ' take a lodging for you, near myfelf, till my - nepherw, who is lately come to town to fee -me, goes home ; and then you Mall live with ' me for ever.'

Saying thefe words, fhe threw her arms round her deftined vistim, and wiped away the tears that flowed down her cheeks, while a variety of paffions filled her tender heart almoft to burfing.

CHAP.

Adventures of a Guinea.

CHAP. VI.

The bifory of the young lady. She is critically interrupted by the arrival of an unexpected perfon. She is reconciled to her father, who rewards the woman of the houfc, and refolves to puning the bawd.

WH E N The had recovered herfelf a little, my miltrefs thus refumed her lore; - Weep pot my dearef child, all will be well. 'And have you any dear little infants too ?"-- Ob no! my wrettchednefs, thank heaven, is all ' my awn ?" - But may I, my dear, alk your - name, and the circumitances of your ftory! ' I would know all, that nothing may be un-'redrefled.'- 'You are all goodnefs, ma' dam I My fory, alas; bus few circumftances, ' and they are all diffreffes! I loft my mother ' while I was yet a child: my father left me ' in the country to the care of a governefs, the - Tuife of his chapiain, who educated nee in the 'Sentiments if piety and virtue. When I was - Scarce fourteen, I returned the love of her fon, 'the moff: deferving and mofl lovely of his fex, ' who was two years older than me: but young ' as we were, we concealed our paffion, tillmy ' father cbtained him a commiffion in the army; - when, on the regiment being ordered to A-- merica, I yielded to his fears of lofing me, - and confented to a private marriage, which - was Soon difcovered by a letter falling into
s $m$

## 142 <br> CHRYSAL: Or the

' my father's hands, who in his rage, turned

- my bufband's futher and mother, and me, out
- of dours, nor would ever fee us more. A fmall
- vicarage afforded us a prefent fupport. My
- mother-in-law foon died; the fufpicion of
- ber having betrayed the confidence of my fa-
- the:., and been inftrumental in my marriage,
- breaking her heart; as did the account of my.
- bugand's death, his father's. I then was
- left quite deffitute; and have fince fupporited
- a wretched being, by my work, which the bo-

6 neft wiman of this boufe takes infor me, with.
6 out the leaft hope of relieffin this world, till - your goodness has, this day taken compaffion - on me '-' And what is your father's name, 6 my dear'- That I have never yet revealed,

- as I would willingly hide the difgrace, my - diftrefs may be thought to bim ; but with you - I nsed rot ufe that caution; his name is' Juft at this word, the furgeon, who had been fent for, to my miftrefs, entered, and prefented a new fcene.

At the firft fight of this perfon, the young lady gave a great Mrick, and fwooned away: The gentleman ftood a moment fupified with aitonifhment, when turning haftily to my miftrefs, 'Is this the lady ?' (faid he)- 'Aye, 6 and a lovely one the is (anfwered the) but * help me to raife her up, when you will fee 8 her better ; the has been juft telling me her - fory, and the grief of it has overcome ber! ${ }^{2}$ it is a moving one; and the mult be our - own.'
"Oh, my child! my child!' (exclaimed he in 2 tranforr) and fpurning ray miftrefs from ber with his foot, raifed her himfelf, and leaned her head upon his bofom, kiffing her, and al.

## the

ge, turned ind me, out c. A fmall port. My uspicion of of $m y a_{-}$ marriage, count of $m y$. I then was ce fupprited bich the ino$r$ me, with: world, till n compaffion her's name, et revealed, ifgrace, my but with you ame is' tho had beep and prefent-
, the young poned away. tupified with to my mif he)- Ayc, ered the) but you will fee lling me ber ercome her! mult be our
claimed he in refs from ber f, and leaned g her, and al. mont

## Adventures of a Cuinea. <br> 143

 moft fmothering her with his tearṣ. Ob my 'poor child l what bave you efcaped! wisat 'hive you endured?'It is impolfible to defcribe the fituation of my miftrels ac this fcene. She faw the error fhe had been guiltry of, in introducing a woman to whom the was a ftranger; and was aware of the danger, with which the horror of fuch aninterview on fuch an occafion, threatenedher. While therefore the father feemed wrapped in an extacy, that made him as infenfible as his daughter, The thought it her beft way to retire from the firt buirt of his anger, and forgetting her fprained ankle, was going directly away; but he perceived her intent, and calling her with a voice, that nailed her to the ground, ' Air not, upon' your life (faid he) I will have ' this whole mjflery cleared up.'
His daughter, juft then, opening her eyes, and finding thereelf laid upon her father's bofom, love, refpeet, duty, fear, and joy, filled her heart with fuch a variety of paffions, that fhe funk under their weight, and fwooned again.

This embarraffed the father almof to dif. traction, till the woman of the houfe coming inf, with her affiftance fhe was at length recovered, for my miftrefs was fo terrified, that the did not dare to approach her.

As foon as the lady had lightened her heart by a flood of tears, the threw berfelf at her father's feet, unable either to look up, or fpeak to him. Moved with the mute eloquence of her grief, and melting in the warmth of nature, he raifed her from the ground, and fpoke to her in thefe words. Be comforted, my child !

## 144 CHRYSAL : Or the

- child I I am! I will be your faher ! But - tell me what bas paffed between you and - this vile woman !' - Oh Sir, is Jhe not my -beft, my only friend?. Has Be not refored me - to your love " .' Have a care child the - your friend t then you are lof beyand reco-- very indeed! She is a reproach to her fex! - to human navure!? Oh fir! bow can - that be? did he not bring you bere, to me? - does not that fheru her virtue, and compalfion - to my diftrefs"- Compole yourrelf a little, child ! it is true, the brought me here; bit - tell me, I charge you, on what terms the sold - you, I was to come; and how the came to - intereft herfelf in your affairs! Fear not, but - fpeak the truth.'

On this the told him the whole of her acquaintance with my miftrefs, and by what accident, and in what character the imagined he had been fent for; ' but that, as foon as the faw him enter the room, the thought my miftrefs muft have been acquainted with her fory, and had taken this method of introducing her to him, in hopes the furprize, and fight at her diftrefs, might operate on his compaffion.

Truth forces conviction. He was Yatisfied with the account fhe gave him ; and taking her again in his arms, I have found you a-- gain, my child (faid fie) and I will never lofe - you more: Be the errors of your youth; - be my feverity'forgotten! From henceforth - you are my child, and I will be your father! - as to that vlle wretch, know, that her whole - acquaintance, with you was fought with a pre-- meditated defign of betraying you to ruin.

## Adventu res of a Gunve A. 145

ther : But you and be not $m y$ efored me child \& the yand recoo her fex!
! bow can
re, to me? lcompalfion Celf a little, here ; but rms the told the came to car not, but
le of her acby what acimagined he on as the faw my miftrefs er ftory, and ucing her to 1 fight at her paffión.
was fatisfied ; and taking found you avill never lofe your youth; m henceforth your father! bat ber whole ght with a preyou to ruin. She

- She tolt me the whole, nearly as you have - done'; and encouraged by your diftrefs; of - which the had gotten fome general hints, - but ignorant who you were, the laid the - fcheme of this pretended accident, to get
- admiffion into your houle; for the well
- knew where you lived, and then fent for
- me to a place I had appointed, that I might
- come and fee you, under the appearance of
- a fargeon'; that if I liked you, I might
- have the preference of her intereft in you :
- for fo deep had the laid her fcheme, that - you could not have efcaped tier: : the - trial would have been tod great for hu-- man fortitude! and this moft execrable - myftery of iniquity did the undertake for ' the paultry reward of $50 \%$. which I muft ( take the thame upon myfelf to own, I had 'promifed her, little imagining that I was - bargaining for the feduction of my own in' nocent.child. But I fee, I acknowlede the " hand of heaven in this whole affair, that 'has - thus opened my eyes to the danger of fuch a - licentious courfe of life, and made the reco-- very of my child the means, and the reward ' of my converfion!
- Weep not, my dear; juftly may you taria - your eyes with deteftation from fuch a fiend:
- But I Thall take care that the meets a jult - reward; while you prepare to go home ' with me, for I will not leave you a mo' ment in this fiene of horror.' - Oh, - mercy, mercy, my lord! (cried iny mif-- trefs) have mercy on me! nor overwhelm VoL.I. H


## 146. CHRYSAL: Or abe

6. with your anger a wretched creature, Cwhofe remorfe is a load too great to bear.? $\square$ Away vile wretch (replied he, in a - rage) nor dare to fpeak another word! and - here fellow (calling to the porter who had 6 directed him to the houre) bring me the pa' rifh conitable.'

While the porter went for him, my mif. trefs, wretched now indeed, her guilty feas magnifying her danger, Atood trembling, but afraid to entreat his pity with another word.

After he had walked a turn or two about the room, his daughter entered, and with her the woman of the houfe with her little effects, which were foon packed up; at the fight of them his countenance foftened: 6 Well, my dear, (faid he to his daughter) I - fee you are ready to come with me; but I © mult wait a moment to do juftice to the - wretch who brought me hither. Plead - not for her 1 I would not have you ever - fue to me in rain, again; and any thing 6. in her favour I cannot yield I But my - juftice fhall not be only fevere, nor con-- fined so her alome. You have faid that - this honeft woman has been 2 friend to - you l he thall be fewarded. Here, good - woman, is the fum of money I was to have givensthis vile creature for my daughter, 6 in another fenfe. Take it as the reward of - your honefty and kindnes to her, and call on - her every year of your life for the fame fum.'

The poor woman took it, with a reverence, but was unable to fpeal her gratitude, her heart was to full, while his daughter dropped fuddenly on her knees, and rai-
creature, t to bear.? Ihe, in a vord! and r. who had me the pai, my mifguilty feas abling, but other word. two about , and with th her little up; at the e foftened: daughter) I ime; but I aftice to the ther. Plead ve you ever apy thing 11. But my re, nor conve faid that 2 friend to Here, good was to have my daughter, the reward of er, and call on he lame lum.' with a reveK her gratiile his daughnees, and rai-
fing her hands and eyes to heaven, exclaimed in rapture, $O b$ pour thy blefings, beaven, on bis bead, wbo thus difpenfes happinefs on all wbo merit it. As fhe faid thefe words, the conftable came, into whofe charge his lordhip gave my miftrefs, to be taken to a juftice of the peace, whither he appointed to follow her; and then handed his daughter into a coach, in which he took her directly home.

## CHAR. VII

The addrefs of Chr rsal's mifrefs, and civin lity if a conjiable. Sbe arrives at tbe juftice's, and is fifted and foftened by bis werk, and terrifisd by bis worfoip. Chrysax cbanges his fervice.

AS foon as this happy couple were gone, my miftref recovered her fpirits, and fmiled with contempt, at a danger he had often gone through before without harm. -And fo (fays the) matter conftable; I am 'given in charge to you! and for what -pray? But T am no fuch novice, as to 'yield myrelf ? priforier', till 1 fee proper ' authority to hold me ; therefore, Sir, I fhall - wifh you a good morning : if yor pleafe, - you may go tell his lordnip, that I was not - at leifure to wair for him, at the juf-- tice's; and becaure you may be dry after - your walk, her: is a "crown to crink my ' health.'
$\mathrm{H}_{2}$

- I thank


## 143 CHRYSAL: Or the

I thank you mifiefs (replied the magi-- Atrate, taking the money) but in the mean - time, you murt come I I am forry I cannot - let you go.' Cannot tet me gol pray 'Sir, where is your autbority to keep me ?"-- Here, miftrefs! (producing his ftaff)'-- But your warrant ?'Ch! as for - that, I'll make bold to do without one this - time; and take you to the juftice on my - own authority, and his lordfhip's requeft; © and fo, miltrefs, you had better come along,

- for I am in hafte: you may have a coach - if you pleafe.' Aje, jo I will, to carry
- me bome; and bere's fometbing for you to - pay the coachman (putting a guinea into - his hand)' Tis very well, miftrefs, - I will fee you fafe home, to be fure, if you - delire it; and the juftice gives you leave; - for to him we murt go direally:- Then - give me my money; and be afured you fodll 'anfuer for tbis falfe imprijonment.'
- Your money, miftrefs! why, aye! fo! - wilt, if I do not earn it.' Then let me -go bome this moment? No, no, mif-- trefsl that I camnot do, till you have been - to vifit his wo:fhip; and then I will fee you - fafe home, if he gives me leave, and drink - your health into the bargain; and that was - What you gave me money for: come, - come, mintrest one of your trade fhould - know bettér things than to alk for mo-- ney back againt Have I not hewed you - 6 all the civility in my power? Do you think - I would fland preactiong with you here this - hour for nothing come along, the coach is - at the door.'


## the

the magi$n$ the mean ry I canhot ne gol pray keep me ?' ftaff) Ch! as for out one this intice on my p's requelt: come along, have a cosch will, to carry g for jou to guinea into well, miftrefs, es fure, if you you leave; $\therefore$ - Then ured you fodll iment. $y$, 2yél fo:I - Tben let me No, no, mifou have beèn I will fee you ve, and dfink and that was for: come, trade mould afk for mobt Phewed you Do you think you here this g, the coach is

Adventures of $a$ Guinea. 149
1 fasu you were furprized at the addrefs and turn of expreffion in my mittrefs's converfation with this young lady, before the arrival of her father as above her fphere; but nature had given her a capacity equal any thing, and her intercourfe, with the polite world; had gained her an eafe of behaviour and elegance of expreffion, that made every condition of life feem natural to her. As to the fory of the family; whom the was going to relieve, fhe had actually preparod one of her confederates to have acted that part, fo that the lord might juftly fay, her defign was laid fo well, that it was next to impoffible for her to mifs of fuccefs. For by this deceit ohe would have gained the young lady's confidence, to receiye favours from her, and when the had her in her debt, fhe thought the could make her own terms:

As foon as my miftrefs and her canductor were come into the antichamber of juftice, the clerk recognizing her, addreffed, her thus: - Good-morrow, miftrefs Pray what has - got us the favour of your company? Yon 6 have been fo great a Stanger of late, that - I was beginning to think we had loft you, $\rightarrow$ Pray, Sir (faid The) Let me fpeak - a word with you in the next room? - On which lie ordered her to be thewn in, and only waited to alk the conitable, by whom, and for what the was fent there, who was able to give him no other anfwer, than that the lord had ordered him to bring her, and faid he would follow himfelf directly.



Photographic Sciences
Corporation


## 50 CHARTALNOTUD

Maving got ihis furm information the derk came into the robmite my milters，and toth her with ${ }^{2}$ loot of importance and cobictern， that he wha Torty to feeshert on fol bad la an aceount： （Raid thy）why pray what do you think －Idam bfought hiere for？Mothing inf this －Wrorlat they carr charge me with nothing －butimention fiand I hope that ing not put
 －appear to（teplietherfoug tithetion up his a fhoulders my ford hirften a ther age here，

 s．wit 5 pach 7 oun 1 efcur my reten thy the



 of man，the look and manner of thit tidyth＇s There wordy alairned Her eohtcious if tears．


 －how：to fixite the bet defentelagamithis －defigns 1 c 1 maly hot ber uifgratifol you
 －madith（replied hie）and indeed 1 flould －the gifut pleaffer in ferving your，und ivigetting jou out of this bote，but may tord，
 3 on manher，No whit he plafer wity poen peo－
－ple＇－Prays Sir，can I fpack o wondtro

now；befies，it it fo long fincorthe tha
－feep or heatd from yous that I beliepe

## ,

the derk aind toted Piconcetrn, - Wad" an h $14,48 \mathrm{~m}$ ? fouth hink Ig in this nothing Mod pu pealt will ing up his Eate here,地 taryen'mis culturd the Iewill be youlhtinceit way? therinithes nid rayling ondsistearb. Ditordhtip proper to Hivame gatimethis efoll you mit's mut, 1 frould your ind niny tord, carisy in"a poor proo-
worditiso gaiged juft crorbe has 1 beliefe

- you


## Sdventures of © Gúsieh? 1.51

sinmaki eipeet thatil little favourt frami him: tores Why that is ibbecitery thing If uporld


 - - A for that mattery you khowhyourmay Shay any thing taime, as telt as to Bim;



















 give to the iflertat Ypo mag inagime thwas Shad wayleiverfuch a fervipion thopgh Hoould
 watict in in the enohange s fromt matho 4 had adrendy frepp of that, which I , spe mentering. inko 5 best 1 I the The juptige wasin hia office thefidinge:amining the informations of fruep of hit people, who had made fome lucty bits the even-
$\mathrm{H}_{4}$
ing

## 152 ChRYSAL Orthe

ing before. On a wink from his clerk shey were, all ordered to withdraws when-reaching mse and four more of dy mbethreas ito his workip; - Here, Sir (Ind he) five sui-- nens from Mra mitul omatit So ben,
 TH laft Ma To come it no, mo, mir! - the hat been brought, or elfe 4 believe: yon - would hare hardy cen, ben' TMi It The
 yman ing orally ompotr winll nell s
 cut my ore comered him to lhring THe mi fud that he houpd follow bini



 - Jowe of thofe books, the lireef of ithingis
 - bad buer riferiens. Therr l hew 1 loch if





 - be phajow

Iutt as all timoge were thua prepared for LT lordinip's reception in proper formati5w h fervat brought a pote from hime 10 Let his marhip know, he could wof rome: himfilf that morning, but defired he would. - Wee proper care of he worpan he thad:orto be taken before him, who kept gn. houfo

## Haveniure of a GUnEx. 53

rh, shey 1- Feachhren 1 to fixa couis Sip then, Cf nos $\mathrm{Mi} / \mathrm{I}$ lievipyoth Th $\mathcal{T}$ 4. natint Mill sels qergothem to lating lave hish $y^{2}$ n rads reat manit fediked
 ofinting Rin's af 1 1 hat 4. Th. Ither wihathis is Lite misto daie inadt. NEXITMs ne Gavnams ऊont it epared for Tormalio binimpto potycipe he wonld e hadior2o Reps an: holefe of bad fame in fuch $a$ freet, wherte, Upot the leaft enquiry he wourd not fatr to find fufficient matter gagint $h$ er, from her
 (1i) Thituigh his lordmip's not coming was a difappointimetr to his wofnip, after he pre parations he had mide to receive him, and Laulked him of an zmportant advertrement for the nert morning, yet the generat yording of hit note gate hinifote conforition, as it might feth to ththbrize any meantires he'mighi plere to the to gutet the cri-
 - The to his Clerik this may do Oometiong: - but wel mint procied with caution tor - Mrs. - called in, Mryopicit her co hitie firt ond
 - plearer hugra set mo. haty avot.
 coled her athes; So, mittidts; "this is a - Gine affar I limew what your aoings
 - Hed you y bac you thoula rute no adyice: - "and now your fee the courciquencet $=\mathrm{DO}_{0}$ - make her miltiwant 1 muft wait upof his
 ' mitted 1- Committed l dear yourn wor /fip," "for whir y myjo I" be comimitted? I Bave -dow wootbingt No 1 to be fure you - haver done yothing 1 his lordflip would "ppofecture your fo feverely for nothing: Liock - tat this letterl db yon know this hand. - writing ? Mlis lordfip his here given - meithi ractoum of the whole affair, ands Hast $\mathrm{H}_{5} \cdot$ defired

## 154 CHRYSAL. Orthe

- defired that I would proceed againt - you, with the utmof rigour of the - law 1 I have already fent to fearch your - houre?

Thi word compleated the terrors into which the fight of his lordhip's well-known hand had throwh her ; and deprived her of all reolution and preferce of mind. She burfitiot reary and throwing herfelf on her knee "Oh ood Your worhip 1 tear Mr, CkK (Hat he ${ }^{2}$ dic me: frit - me to get ougr ahis misor rane here is - my watch, it colt 50 at a Dawn-bro-- her's but a month ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{g}$ it is a repeater ! - take it Mr. Juftice Ms. Clerk, here are my rings they afe the only yaliable thing $t$ bed the them and belp me out at thid dead lift : fend and top the - people from going into my poor houre; - I Ball be Gpuin up the gentemen will - all defert mee st gall be ruined, Iurt - when t have brought things to a litule - bearing : help me but this ojes and T ne-- wer will gue pou caure to conplat of - me gain: I wir always pe puncual to - my promira.





 Thoy emathe chap.

# Adventures of a Guinea. 

## CHAP. VIII.

Sbe is difberged on proper bail, Tbe labaurs of Chrysatis now mafer, in tbe fervice of the public, witb Some of the various myFeries of bis office.

1HE work was now done, nnd a wink having fettled the ctor between the juftice and his clerk, the latter began thus? If - I may prefume ta advife your worfhip, - though this is a very bad aftair to be fure, - yet as it is not quite felony, by the fatutes - I am humbly of opision, that if bair could be gott Dear Mr, Clerk, I am - obliged to yin. . But then confider, my - Lord is a greal man.' That is true, - pleafe your wowhip ; but the lav is greater - than any man, wrid sthe law is veny tender of the liberty of the Ifubject and fays ex-- prefly in tbe fatute lh favar libertatis' that - no perfon Thall be confinedithat cam get - bail; sud befide, who know, if tife was at - liberty, but the might find means ta be re conciled to his lordhip is and foxpll would ‘be well.' Dear Mr. Clerk, that is true; 4 I could eafoly bei reconcilid to bim; I know - brue gain bis favinar, when bis anger is
 - are quite fure of that, I believe we may - venture itd bail yous but where are your. Cfriends ${ }^{4}$ - Dear your worfbip, 1 bave no: - Friendat t Lu bave notbing to malestruitido
 むね)

## 156 CHRYSALSORSb

- with; I throw, my alf wpon you, gentlemen!
iol -6 Why really this is - 2 , nice cafo batif - you'll Aep inta the next nopm, we will conTider what cap bendone far you'mons Obsibnt
 Never fear, they were not to go without


When the was gone out Well (raid - the juffice) this has been 2 good bits ait - makes up Jor the bad, weck: but camnot
 - word of it (replied the, $\mathrm{g}_{\mathrm{l}}$ lerk) , the thas mot - dropped a fyllable herfolf thatrcoutd! let o me the leaf into its. and I would not difoob - ver my ignorance, by afking her, any querotions But $I$ fappofe it is onfy fome trick - The has pleyed my lord, stboute a girly for oyou frowy: Mhe, has oftem told uiss that he was one of her beff cuftomersy sand - bgafted of his protection ; and if it is no - more than that a I imagines he iwill St think no: more of ity and foithe beet wey is - of let her, go, for indeed we cannot ikeep - her if we would, though so keep up the - fromen for fear the phouldiffacll is out, the - muft have fome bail : and therefore Iill go - and fill a boud, and make a couple of our - people put on their Ballina ceontho, - and come and fign with her, though do do - not think The has money left to pay fonthe - bond, or make the fellows driak titinturfie - has done pretyizwellisibreidy that ies atht
 Saying thit, he went puts, in hricis litde. hime returned with my late miftrefiy and tivo of the followg, the ghabbinefs of mhoferight penmee had made hit worthipiorder them muvat
out

## Adveinturis of a Gunk a. Ts

tlemen 1 bat if fill cpitabs bat ,bouffi' without
$3 \mathrm{H}_{2}$
ell Y(aid 1 bitanit ticarnot $-\mathrm{NNO}_{2}$ thas mint outd! let vor difeo any quor. mis trick girla for Uisi that ners, , and $f$ it is no tis heivill eft wey is not ikeesp pop the 3 out, sthe preill go de of $\%$ our LOATH: ughs do ays for the It int fifie ban isemthe Temb bia paral litule Hand tivo Whoferigh der them out out of the dord's fighe juit before, now drefled out dike reputable houfe-keepers, who gravely fignéd with my miftref, without ever affing :what it and, wpon her returing a negative Thirug, to a wink from the clerk, went out withThe bufinefs was now over, and my the imiftrefs difmiffed to follow her occupation, sand make dup; by double diligence, for the misfortumes of shat morning only with an affarabce to the cletk, that he would remember this kindmeff, and be piunctial for the future. w) Liwns now entered into a fervice, whete I had an opportunity of feeing into the whole my fery of, jufice: but you muft not expea tuan I Ihould reveal whl the fecrets of fo venerable a trede; though I may give a feir general hintes for your information, in fo abiftrufe and intricate a fcience:
Oit The affair of my late miftrefs was the laft of that morning. My woiflipful mafter putting me into his purfe, and soing direaly to dinner, which had waited for him fome timen But though his fare was good, his care, for she pablic would not permit thim to make long meals, (or debauch away his time After a Ahort refrefhment of only two hours, he roturnied to his office, whiere berienfinmed, his libbours in all the virious branclies of this exitenfive employment: The cifle abing he looked into, was the infinmetionis wifetiothis affair of my miftrefs had interrupted in the morning as H thld you beforefrawhen catling his people, one. afingnothery before him, he weat througk
 Then yom hate iarosm me catiat you hate
ive: found

## 158 CHRYSAL: Orilue

sifound out the perfoniwho took the gentle-- man's hat, in ithe quarrel in 'Gbelfou fields', ( Iar Sunday eveniug , which yow think to cimake a robbery of, whot me hear the cir: theumftaffces of that infiry, for you are ifo
6 keen a blaod-hound, when you get jpon
s any fcent, that your are for making every - thing robbery, be the care what it will? w: is Pleafe your worthip (replied Gibth, tumA ing ather uid in his cheek and fquirting c pout the juice) Ido alt thinga for the bef
and that you know ; and that I have brought
\& many thinge to bear, which nobody elfe

- would undertake, as wittefs that affar on
- Sbuter'sibilly that got you foimuch credits


a alfo the curfad forape yau froughe me in-
t to about the young fellow who wrote the
- sbreatening letsires to the farmon about burn-
- .ing bis bana 9 beuizudertcok to proer abat - tco s bufyour know bore yon lefotine in tbe - lurcbstafue: I biod ginane Iucb lengtbr we bad

 - ijboind senvinber tbof ; you grould oftend to. - circumplances: alfo; but as to theio iffair, lot - ine bear übat you dan make of it RT c) Trout wordilp muak know, that I/ and St two binthree hope of our ipeople, havity - nothing to da, ybemmad gitannot in - which gentleman, who nas coming by' - ilof hio hat. It was a larze foatg with a. - very broad gold tifices fuch gexyour for - reighere wear 3 it wrad I that flpwed of the - Kint, gend fering a fiabby ille-lowity yount \& fullow landig by without ond I Iophtie


## Adventures of á GU inén. R159

gentlefields, hink to the cirI gre ifo tinpon ag every will? int, tumfquirting the bef? brought ody elfe affar on an credits ig truts. nomamber. Mr in wrote the boar 3 urntroer Abut ne in tbe br ab bad Phing will: aimen yous ationd to. effairs let 2 t 1 m and e, havity ArA, ming by ${ }_{2}^{2}$ ts, with E . youn 10 ed of the Woynt Inowic

6 ug
oup, and afking him if it was his, reached , C it to hims riand faw him make off with it de direaly? Now/f this fis norla plain rob-
 ole Tuns away with gentemand haty who s. Widyertifosit, with ar reward for taking the porthief, whom he will profecite I now I have - found" out the fellow's hatnts, for indeed an 1 doygoa him, and will havehimfelf whengin aver you pleareg and cant dench the profefif curtion? by Wedring that I faw him carry afrefr the int; ; athd your krow in meed fay no no mbreg nor talie atiyn norice who geve it to


 thand fo cloki jou may viner bim on the lift,
 no look is hom is thore any ling anjug in it for rabough yougatort bin the bir 3 , as bo lanew it dives noe bis own tand yet carrisd in off, be is - guilty of tobe thefo tand tolat is the yaue as - Yepbery, hifuffre, tbougb it maly mot in laws - hydyifilce ir ine thing to go by uritb a yafe incsinfuncel 2mity youme gos john; I will - let you ktow when is will Wr properi co bavie
 - fsar ans ind yo poinu yols bim vut of our - bandd. Histrof cowes metir Richaid
 - of iginis fallous that bove begin to injofritbo
 - four worthit (fiys edy forugging up his 1houlderts ait griming) I have found them Cl bit to bel foft, land well 1 might for it - Wdat firte fet thein on the lay. Pest JHows - Ructacid take care of wbat you Jay l? -

## 160 CHRYSAL: Ortbe

- Oh, your worfhip, never fear Dick Sly for - a lippery trick I I know what I fay very - well: 1 have known for fome time that - thefe youthe have been playing fmall - game, cribbing from the till, and build-
- ing feowess, and fuch like tricks, that there
- was no taking hold of; I therefore thought
- it would be right to bring them to juftice,
- at any rate, and 560 laid the plan of they
- gang and enteredi them into tho batinff
- mydelfo and mowg whenever youlhavesa.
- mind to nub thom, you need onlyyitale me 4
- upi and I can/praib them ally which will to
- no bad affair, there are fo mant of them. - Why that is trya RichinRD: betristhgra 4 bave dones noobjing yet sbat de fer thme a sfruote - a ramedy as the sollorust threfprel letabesw - atow siperthapoabey may memanor ifistoy da"
- Metg it will be time euougb to take tham wh -- Tribon they doforve it monerabaninviu. Tobe. - Jure, jour peacbing them, wobo firA drow ibow " - ing is not joi eary jüf y hut thim she law wull - fupport gacinits and while mesman bioa the * - Inve af hisngade, he maj laugb at thrigallowen - Andivar Richardgitheri a gdediyodk outs. - till dofegoutbs are ripe for Treugurginal.


It vould: be endlefs to go through this whole tupnefs particularly i Be it fofficiont to fays thes here was no breath of che laws which fome of his people did not give hing an information of and adenoff silt notecomp. plices, while hir whale ctre wras sito copfider, Which could turnmolt to hisadrantage in the convidtion, and to fettie the evidence againf: them, fo as it might be fure pot to mifarmy ,

## Adevitures of a Gusne ais. 16.

 (19: © 1 C A A P. IX
 An higheopyman jmproperis italime fores bis alifos by bofang bis: reafome Judicial Segenity: 2) and inquence, trivomp bant over commom-fonto, and miticer of fret. :Tbis mypang oxplained. VHILE he was in the midd of shis, bu-: Whi finefa, he wat fitpriaed with the mevs of an highliwey-mmy ithat moment broughe sin by a ginteman who whad tuhen thimy tre the
 Grear iTh bia thicem the whole hoinfe into inn

 4 agonjor mege ned veration) strisisimenime.



 1 I moider tho itican be (frid the clerl) I: - fuppofe the manate the white mane, or the - malk, from Putne. Gummon $f$ but whoever Citis, fomechingimua boidonel $\boldsymbol{E f}$ muf be - Iaved this cime, to fave our credit, and we - may have him the next, ourfalver li: Hese ' they come v do you keep the gentleman in - difoourley while lifpenk to the prifoner, and - fee ithow he cin come down. I Inali readily
 Juft thene entered the gentloman with bia prifoner, whom they direaly knew ta be an old offendegy who had long bafled theic pura: fuit: cincumflance, that- heighteped the vexation of his being taken by anothery apd a : was

## 162 CHRTSAL:Orithe

was not a little favourable to him at this time.

His worhip received the gentleman moft politely : and defired him to fit down a mo ment, till the fhould finim a letter he was writing to the fecrectary of grave and then he would attend to his bufinefs, ordering the prifoner to be remeved into another room for
 - He then (fate himielfil down to : write, with greai deliberationg and had juff finjfocta when hio cterk came to ddiver chim a leteen fromitbe bord imagor, iwhichi hes fecid over gatesptivelys Und fay inge it was very welly he thienturnei to the:genteman, anat watrisig hit parden for manc Eing himinuint folong, ordered the prifonerito

 diffeenere peorfon frion whin heli did) swabeithe *he in the rocm rr fevpminates befare; this looks, which were then cloaded with the gloom of liater adjealoin and derpairy beond mamed into the fieroft agitations of

 change; as did hio worthip his uneaniners for his own fafetyly from she fary of fa outs rageous a madman As foon as he was foz curred, the jufficel addreffing himfelf, with the height: of judicial folemnity, to the proz fecutor, "Pray Sir (faid he) will you pleffe 5 to inform me what you have to alledge - againt this unhappy perfon ${ }^{3}-{ }^{2}$ Sir (re: - plied the gentieman) all I have to fay, iss; - that he fopped me this afternoon, upon - Turnham-Green, and prefenting a piftol: at
rm 6 in th 1 ${ }^{4} 8$ 6) fre fiss 1 - baa si has any Cly 6 yid subs -able sition thou 5 had $h$ orlarre cife waif Trays 6 'hafty, (Figh C Sinlo Sir buty - Ianc, mind: 6more b Bendsd - be is - bim, t the fut ' all be

## خdventures of "a Gưinin A ?

this
r me, bid me deliver my money, but be6 ing well armed, and having more about me - than I chofe to lofe, inftead of iny purfe, I Idrew piftol tooj and his mlifing fire, I - grappled with, and took him on wher pot, and is from thence brought him direals here: that - is all I have to fay, Sir !

- And, praj, Sir, wibat did bi fay when you Chad taken bim? Not $x$ word, Siry nor 6 has he fpoke a fyllable fince: ! nor'anfwefed any one queftion he has been afted.'



 - Honder haiti hing foonsoverpowered hims ltheugh not withoat great danged, for after I Shad himdowng he drew this knite, find very sharremp miffed plunging ite into my body! Sfee whit la cut he made in mytoat and Cwaiftcout pause juge ydar than's nadutifs is al-

 ' fiafty, to take man in the very action of Chighway sobberyit I do not underftand you, ${ }^{6}$ Sirl?
- Sir, 1 mean that tbis perfon is no rabber? - butc 1 unbappy gentleman of family and forTianc, whb has bien, for fome time out of bis - minda 11 bave been applred to by bis rellations, - more tban once, 16 try te bave bim appere-- hended atbat be migbt be confunds and now - he is lecwred, thay will take proper care of - bim, that be foall not frigbten any bods for - tbe futures for 1 am fatisfied, Sir, tbat was 'all be meant; and tbat be would not bave
- taken


## 164 CHRYSAL: Or ibe

- tahen pour money, bad you'offored it to bim : 6 I Juppofe you foarcbed bim ruben you bad - overpowered him, poor man, ys:yuu jufly t lermed it! Pray, Sir, did son fnd iany -tbing upon him, ta make you tbink be was - an bighwayman? Any watcbes 1 jewels 1 © or different purfes af money? ar more meney - t ban you migbt tbink if probable a parfon of - bis appearance migbe commonly caris about -bim ? ?

G No really, Sir, I xid not find any thing - like what you mertion ! this purfe, which - feems to have about 30 or 40 guineas in A it, (for have not reckoned them) was the conly thing in all his pockets, except the - knife which hedrew on me; his pifols were - openly in his fadded as genttemen commonly - wear them?

FWory woll; and dies not :bit prefont beho* viour and wubole conduet in this affrin con-- vince yuu', that 'tbe umbafpy :man complitheoc - no folonious incent, in bis mad attach upon - yom: for men, madi an be ris, bave me int-- tentian at all; and withant aifclonions in(tents there can be no robbery : Buaty hprefumis; S yoi may underfand fomerbing of tbe taw jour*SelfinSir??

- No, indeed, Sir, I cannat fay I know 4 any more law, than juft not to vroug, any - perfoń, nor let them wrong me, if I can - help it, as far as common fenfe willdireot me: \& I thank God; I have fpent my days quietly in the country, and never had a difpute with 'any man in my life?

C Common Jenfes dear Sirit common fonfe is cablind guide in matters of lawil Law and

## Adventures of a Gutne 165

to bim: you bad ou jufly find.vany be vivas jewels 1 soreimency parfon of uris about any thing fe, which guineas in a) was the except the pifols were comrapaly refont behoseffair con. 4 could biteos attach eqpon bave no intfelonious into lpprefumbs be taw sour-
fay I know wrong any ne, if I can vill direat me: ays quietly in s. difpute with momen fonfe is wil Law and - cemmon

- common fenfes are quise different tbings i but. - as I was faying, Sir, where there is no feloCnious intent, sbere can be no felony; now (robbery is punifaced on's becaufe it is fdoyy, for, 4. fo the indiament muf be laid; Fexonice: -Sir, Felonice, or it will not do / The-in-- dieiment will be quaßed witbout that word: - and who can cbarge a man with a felonious - intent, who is difordered in mind, and can - bave no intention at all. Tis true zbe ap"prarance was badd, and fuffitintly terrifying © 10 - autborize: gour apprabording bim; but as - you. Jufferod neitber lofs, nor burt, I cannot - I uppofe tber a gentleman of your bumane ap-- pearence wowid defore to add to tak mifary of < bis profent unbappy condition, that of timpri-- forment till isbe next cafians, lalben be wrujt "be acquitted of courfe, as that rectuld veer itainly make vis maduffs for iver incurable.; - Whatever explerical yon bave leen at in bringing bim bere, $I$ will tale, upon me fo reimburfe, yous out of tbomange in bis purfa, -befide wibat sratification you: pleafe ta require, for your awn wion and troible I Tbis, Sin to Cwibat Ivould recommend to gou, as a Cori-- fian and a gentimion, as jou appear to be $\therefore$ but - if you are of another opinion, you map only. - Sruear to your informatiom, and enter inso a re-- cognizance of profecution, tubile I form bis Mit-- rinus, and fond werd to bis friends, whb ere Tpeople ef conatition.
it Indeeds Siry you I judge very rightly of smegI voonld not aggravate the diftrefs - of any human being! If you know the - the unhappy man, and that he is uvider fo - fevere an affiction, as the tofs of reafon,


## 166 CHRYSAL: Or the

- I have nothing farther to fay, thap that I © am forry for his misfortune, and would - not for the world be the caufe of heighten-- ing it, as I had no motive for apprehend-- ing him, but the duty which I gnd every" - member owe the publick. I thank hen-- ven for my own efcape from him, and do - not defire to make any advantage of it. - As to the people who affiftod me in bring-- ing him thither, they are Atll unpaid, and - you know beft how to deal with them, fóI - leave the whole affair to yous and am your "humble fervant.?
I have int internupted this account, with any notice of the behaviour of the criminals as it confifted only of the mof outrageons imitation of madnefs, with imprecations and blaf(phemies' too horrid for sepetition.

As foon as the gentleman was gone, and the room cleared of all, but the jufice, his clerk, and the madmans who was left bound to keep up the farce, his worthip thas ad dreffed him, So, fir, you thought to reign - for ever; but you fee what your feats have - come to I I fu-pofe you are furprized at the pains I have taken to bring you through this - affair I"- Not at all, 'fir, (replied the crimi-- nal) the bank ngte for 2001 which I had con-- cealed in the fleeve of my conte and gave - your clerk- How, fir, gid the juftice ina - rage) do you pretend to lay it was upon, ny - fach acount? But you judge of others by - yourrelf. However, I hall mot Atand to - argue the matter with you now; you have - efcaped for this time and may be glad of it but toke care for the futyre! your

## Rdvaitures of a Guing a. 67

that I would eighten-rehenddi every al henand do se of it. in bring paid, and lem, fáI am your t, with any inaly as it $s$ imitation lafphemies
gone, and juftice, his left bound ip thus ade ht to reign feats have rized at the hrough this d the crimih I had com: to and gave - juftice ina as 4pon any fothers by P ectand to (: you have bey he glad cuture ! your 6 luck

Tluck may not siways be fo good' Will - jour wernip chleafe to order your people to - return melsmy borfo and arms? and $I$ bope - you quill ziqe mo my purfe; for lifo witbout cyomething to fupport it is no grcat obligation. - ${ }_{3}$ Whati firs do you pretend to capitulate! אiYour horfe you fhall ghaves not that you - have any right to expect him, but be caufe it wrould not bei propor to keep him? - after the reprefontation that impofed upon Sthe fool who took you to and here are half - afcore ginmetto carry you to fome place c where you are not knowng and to main"tainiyous fill you cair get into fomie honelt way cof earning your bread. The reft is little enough to give the people inftead of your - horfe, and tolftop their mouths. You may - Alay here till the crowd is difperfed, when 'you may go where you pleafé' As there was no remedy, the criminal was forced to fubmit; nor indeed did he feem much diffatisfied at the heavinefs of his com. pofition.

ad why CHAP.
An infiance of bis worjbip's exemplary jufice Ton' a Joop-lifier. The winafoiomable compaffion and genergtaty of a failoris $A$ difppittrebout fuperioritg Iof fill between Dis worflitip and bisclerk, opons new mageries in the profelion.

TT was tow pretty late, and my mafter *was juftretining to fupper, pleafed with having made fo good a day, when he was stopped

## 168 CHRYSAL: Or 20

Atopped by more bufiniefs $A$ woman who kept a chander's flop, in the next ftreet; had dragged before him one of her poor neighbours, whori the had caught in the very fate of fiealing a pound of checfe of her counter, as fhe wa reching her a twopenny loaf ftom'the fhelf : : © crime that was heightered by ingratitute too, as fhe wew giving her the loif on truft, the thief having owned to her, that fhe hiad not a farthing in the world to pay for it, nor a morfel to give her three fmall child ren, who hidd been futting the whole day.
Q Enraged at the heinouinefs of the crime' and tt being kept from fupper, while the chickens and a paragus were cooling on the table, his worfhip, knitting his brows, and putting on all the magiftrate, afked the trem bling wretch, with a voice that pierced her foul; - W hat the had to fay for herfelf, and - whether the was guilty of the crime laid to - her cliarge, or not.'

The poor creature, almoft dead with wretchednefs, want, and fear, threw herfelf at his feet, and pouring out a food of tears; that for fome moments choaked her utterance, 0 mercyl mercy l (faid the) - for the love of the fweet $f$ fos, have - mercy on a poor wretch, whom want calone compelled to this firt offence, to - fave the lives of three poor infants, who $\subset$ are this moment perifing with hunger. - Oh, fend, and prove the truth of what I - fay; Fend and learn their mifery, and it - will move you to relieve them, and then - I care not what becomes of me.?

## Adrombres of GutrigA.: 169

- Vare fine truly $l$ if we admit fucb excunfes - for Jhos-liftingo, tbore will of amugb ready - $t$ phoad them Ekres makie ber mittimus ; - Ske manfofler tbo faig as for bar brato, baf-- tards Toos IJuppof, bet tbom bo font to the - wionk bawe Oh the poor creatures : 'thoy are not battard's, and they have not - parifh to be fent to My huiband is as - failor, who was preffed on board a man of - war fie years ogo. and has been in the - Wof-Indiss ever fince, till this fummer. - when the mip was ordered home to be - laid up. Poot foull he thought he flould: - be paid off and fo wrote me word to Corke, - to cone to him, for he meant to go and fet'de in Scollaims his own coontry; but the: " moment he came to Porifmoutb, he was ' turned over into another fhip, without get-- ting a ffilling of his fix years wages or ' prize-moneys and fent away direaly to Atio-- rica; fo that, after fpending every peniry I ' had in the world, to come to him fromthire - land, as hie defired, I am left here with my - poor children to larve in a frange place, ' where noobody has amy compaffion for me, - though my hulbaide wrote me word, that he - had above 3001 . due to him for wages and - prize-money; here is hisletter! I never go ' without it it is all the comfort I have in miy 'diftrefs.'
CAfe, I thougbt fo! Ithougbt you were - one of thofe Irim stbieoes tbat came to rob us - and cut our throars ! but I Mall take care of, - yout 1 Poalt make you wifb you hait coin'tinued eating: potatios at boime' I wifol could prowide as well for cvery one of jour
Vox. I.


## 170 CHRTSAL: Oriti

- sry 1 we ball nevet be rwell, till we bave - bang'd you all.' © Oh good jour wor-- Thip I I am no thief; I never ftole any thing - before. And this woman, who has brought - me before you, knows the truth of every -thing I have told your worfip ; and that I - have always paid her honeftly while I had a penny in the world; for I have dealt with her
- ever fince I came to London; but huinger, 6 and the cries of three ftarving children, forced
- me to this! Oh my children, my chil-- dren l'- Peare, woman' 1 all you cans ffay - Jignifies notbing; you wore taken in tbe fact, - and to Neugate you jball go directly And as - for your brats, it is better for tbein to dis of - bunger now, tban to be bangod like tboir mo©ther.' -

By this time the mittimus was ready, which he figned without the leaft hefitation or pity, and then hurried away to his fupper, havingalmoft fretted his bowels out, to think it was Spoiled by waiting fo long.

But though the Juftice's compaffion could not be moved by fuch a poor wretch, his clerk was not fo inexorable, but yielded to the perfuafion of an honeft tar, who feéing a croud at thee door, had given fix-pence to go in, and fee the fun; and for two guineas, wbicb barely paid the faes, ventured to make up the aiffair, and let her go about her bufines, tbougb be did nes know wibat might be the confequenice, if is Broudl cuer corvie to his worlbip's knosuledge._._Fack took 'no notice of what he faid, but taking the poor creature, who was juft finking under the agitations of fear, joy, and gratitude, by the hand,'

- Chear


## Rdvemures of a Guins s.

- Chear away, fifter (faid he) chear away s - we'll bring up all this leeway, next trip. - Damin my eyes, and limbs, if Ill fee a - brother feaman's family at fhort allowSance, while I have a filling! come heave ( $A$-head; I'll rig and vidual you and your ( children, againft your hubband comes, to s man you for a voyage home. I'll fwing my - hapmock in the next birth, and you fhall : cook the kette, while I flay a-ihore.' $\qquad$ Saying which words, he led her off in triumph -This the clerk told his worfhip, when he came in to fupper, giving him one of the guineas, as his ghare of the compoSition.
is I now thought the bufinefs of the day over, and was preparing to take a view of my new mafter's heart, while he and his clerk were enjoying their fuceefs over, an hearty bottle But I was prevented, by an accident, which difurbed for a while, and had like to have entirely broken off this harmony between them, a difpute, like thofe between all conquerors, arifing about the divition of the (poil, and the merit in the acquifition of it.
This will do (faid his worlhip) clap' ping his hands a kimbo, after a full glafs) (this, will dol what between the bawd in © the morning, and the highwayman in 'the afternoon, we have made a noble day of - it ! But what have you ordered about that ffellow? L hope you have taken care that 'we may have him ourfelves next.' 'Never - fear (replied the clerk) I have done for - him. I have fent people to lay all the $\mathrm{r}_{2} \cdot$ roads


## 172 CHRYSAL: Or br

- roads he carl goy from tho inn whero ho or-- derod his horfogi and plouplut Trivio is fired a there, to ferape an acquaintuncer with him, - fo that he cannot ofcape.
- Ajas los Trom alons to manage Wims ma-
 - crope inno, till be bas whodhal bivi to Tyburn! - Nie a luwyer of them all bias a yunctiber - tongus. Biut did not I improote tho binc of itbe - madnefr weell 2 bow quiotly the igndysomiftual:* beved it! If I were w for abowidy I biblieve * in my foul? $F$ coutd bive porfuaded bim - out of bis own fenfes, and marte bim : think " bimfelf: mad, as walt asthe bigburasmant bal - ha! bal Tbough you were not quite cloan in
 - all itse particulars; Itwars iflon at ai leff; but - upion the wopole, It bink I'did protly well s pretty * wall, Itbink f
C. Why ayes you did fo manage is pretly well! when 1 had given you the cuss, and - fo might any one have done. Dat how would you have contrived to bing him "off, if I had not made that hitt-Kiown! - - wby eafly enougb! !-ig would barac
- But what bave you done with the bank-note? - let me fee thiat f The note ! 1 it is fafe - enough. But you do not tell me how you would have managed to have earned -it; I think you fould do that before you ' afk for it' - How 1 would bave camed - if l whb pray, good far, do you know ưbom - gou talkio in this manner gn_ Whom -I talk to t-I talk to the worffipfol juftice - whofe betters I have tallid to - before now' 'and who would not have alked


## Adventures of a Gudnea.: 173

he oriv fixed inh lim, ims maan Tom Tyburn! Crunditior binc of itbe mencifuallIVblleve aded him thim think mams bal! ite chom is moceld me ai leff; but wells sp presty
e ic pretty He cure, and Bat how bring him in! - Kitru! beog -bank-nets? l'it is fafe me how ave earned before you bave camed Rnow wisom $\therefore$ Whiom ipftl juftice - talled to not have -6 alked

C alked me that queftion fome years ago - when he applied to me, to inftruct him in - the bufinets of his officel' Infuionce ! - inflruat me I I'll make yon know for, ithat I - under/land my bufindfs, witbout your, infiruc. - tion ! I'll take onother clork to-morrori.6. With all my heart good matter juftice I 6. with all my heart ; and fee who will be the \& lofer by thalr If you do not know it yet, - you will foon fee then, whether the bufinefs - comesito the juftice or his clerk ; for I give - you motice, that I shall take all whe people 6 with ries you thall have the credit of mak6 ing upin new for for youncolf, 1 iffire you:'
 Why do yedeforve it then, fir, - if you dr not like it. I fay wery fine treat-- ment too I that you Thould take upon you fito undqualuems fkill, and aflume the cre-- dit of it to yourfele; you, whom I hint - taughts and tinl fupport in your office, in - defpight of all your bluadere $1-\quad$ As for - the banknote, hererit is, and hereit mall - be, till we have fettled the accompt of the - taft feflions, when joon there fo clever apon - me, fending ane; on a fool's errand, out of - the wayg while you took up the reward. 6 Perhaps you thought I did not fee through 6. your defign, or that I was afraid to \{peak of - it, but you were quite miftaken, I pnly * waited th the remedy should oome into my 6 oun hands, and now it has, be affured I s Mohll make, ufe of it, whatexet you may 6 think, fir $l$ and farther let me teH you, that - if you ray much more, I will ahink of part6 ing in eareref, if you do not think proper

## 174 CHRYSAL: Or the

- to come to 2 new agreement; for 1 fee - no reafon why you fhould carry off two
- thirds of the profit; only becture yourare - juffice indeed, though 1 do all the burf: -nefs !'


## CHAP. XI.

Tbe breacb, bappils made up by tbe arrival of company, The evening concluded in cbaraitier. His wor/bip goes next morning to bear a cbarity Sormons and from tbence to cat a chariinfraf, wbere Chrrsat enitirt into a new fervice. Some account of tbe wature of a cbarity faff.

12ATTERS were now at fuch an height, that I every minute expected they would have proceeded from words to blows, when a pull at the bell brought them both to themfelves in an inftiant.

- Hah l that is true / this is quarter night - (faid the juflice) and here the ladies are - come I give me your hand: why fhould - we fall out about our fill, while the bu-- finelis goes on well: here's my ferrice - to you 3 and let there be no more of - i - -
- With all my heart (replied the clerk)/hate - why will you urge me on thus, when you S krew th. I connot bear to have my kill - caled ir queftio ${ }^{3}$

By this time the ladies entered, whom I direetly faw to be the commode matrons, and

## Adventures of a Guinea. 175

arrival of cbarafier. to bear a cat a chariinto à new rature of a tack. at fuch an ute expecfrom words ell brought tant. uarter night - Tádiés are why fhould hile the bumy ferrice no more of ie clerkfinte , when you ave my kill ed, whom I natrons, and com- compliant fair, of his diftriet, who came duly to compoind with him, for the breach of thofe laws he was appointed to fupport. . ${ }^{11}$ The very mention of this fcene, fufficientIf explains the nature of ity and makes a more particular defreripuion unneceffary. All parties behaved properly on the occafion. They paid their fubfidies, for which he returned them very wholefome advice, to behave with diligence and difrettion in their profeffions; and efpecially thofe who lived in his neighbourhood, he cautioned to avoid all riots, and caufes of offence, which might bring this connivance and protection into furpicion; then relaxing from the fevtrity of his moruls, he gave up the reft of the night, and a good part of the next morning, to mirth and good-fellowhip, in the company of a few of his particular favourites, and beft cuftomers of this motly fet, having difmiffed the reft to the purfuit of their oceupations.

The bufinefs of the day and pleafures of the night, had fo far, wiuffed his fpirits, that nature required a long paufe: accordingly, no bufinef coming in to titurb him (for fuch was his vigilance in his office, and care fot the public, that every thing' gave way to that) he made a late morning, not waking till he was called to attend a fermon and dinner, which were to be that day for the betiefit of a charity to which he was a conAtant benefacor; as indeed his public Spirit made him, to all that were alrendy chabliihed, and prompted him to ftrike of many. new ; in which, as the suthor of then, he

$$
\text { I4 } \quad \text { noped }
$$

### 7.7. CHRYSAL: Or she

hoped to have the management, while novelry: Phould make it the fafhion to fapport them.

But in this he was always difappointed. For though, in the multitude of his fchemes, the fometimes iftumblod upon a good qne, yet his head was fo confufed, and his notionsfo wild and immethodical, that before he could digeft his plans into any regularity, fome one elfe took up the hint, and ran away with the credit of the defign.

At church the edifud geatly, by a comsfortable nop, during the fermon; which finifhed his refrefhment, and fent him with a clear head, and keen fomach, to the feaft, where every perfon foemed to vie, in demonftrating his attachment to the caufe of their meeting, by the quansity the eat and drank.

1 here changed my fervise once more, being given by his worftip in his fubfrription, and fo came into the poffeftion of a com: munity in genera, which gave me an opportunity of feeing the human heart in a more complicated view, than perhaps any other feene of its actions could afford; as there was hardly a proffefien, degree, or rank of life, which had not a reprefentative in this moeting, nor a motive of adion, however apparently contrary to its defign, or contradictory to each other, which did not contribute its influence to the bringing them together.

While I lay in the hands of the treafurer of the charity, unafigned to any particular wle, or perfon, I enjoyed a ftate of liberty, fome-

## the

while novelto fupport tifappointed. his fchemes, od ane, yet is notions fo one he could $y$, fome one vay with the
by a comno which fihim with to the feart, vie, in dethe caufe of he eat and
once more, his fubfeription of a com: ne an opporart in a more $s$ any other d ; as there or rank of tative in this on, however ign, or condid not conig them to-
the treafurer y particular e of liberty fome-
2.) ARomuntres of $a$ Guinea. 177 formething like that of tiving in a commonWealth, having it in my power to enter into the hearts of all the governors (who were now : my owners) as I liked, and to make any obfervations, without reftraint to any particular perfon, time; or place.
Charity is the mof amiable, and mof exated of the human virtues, and that which xifes to the neareft imitation of the divine. Nor can any thing be a ftronger proof of the beneficence of the author of the human nature, than his placing this virtue, which is the perfection of it, within the reach of every individual.

For charity is a difioftion to think well of, and to do well to, every other human being, without partiality, prejudice or refpeet, to any other motive, than this univerfal duty giving of alms being no more than one, and that perhaps the very meaneft, effect of it.
But this extenfivenels of the nature of charity is the reafon of its being generally, mifconceived, and mof erroneoully confined to this effeet, by minds unable to comprehend its greatet excellenice; and from this miftake, have proceeded many of the extraordinary inftances of this effect of charity, which diftinguifhes the prefent age.
This is a moft dangerous error; it is too like thinking to bribe heaven with the wages of hell; and yet profanely abfurd as fuch 2 notion is, daily obfervation fhews the extenfive prevalence of it.

## 178. CHRYSAL: Or the

As charity is fuch a refined and exalted virtue, and purely fpiritual, it muft appear ftrange to you, how it fhould enter into the head of man, to make fo grofs, low, and fenfual a paffion as eating, the foundation of it 1 Indeed fo unnatural is the thought to pure fpeculation, unacquainted with the perverions of life, that a charity-feaft, in the literal meaning of the phrafe, muft be taken for a meeting of the poor to eat the provifions fupplied for them by the rich, inftead of the rich meeting to gorge their own appetites.

But a little obfervation of the prefent byars of the world, will folve this difficulty. Of all the natural appetites and paffions, which poffers that part of mankind, whofe -age has enabled them to amafs money enough to give away, eating is the moft univerfal. I fay natural palfions, for fraud, avarice, or ambition, or even luft, at that time of life, are not the paffions of nature.

To gratify this, therefore, was the moft probable fcheme for drawing ibem together: and when that is fufficiently done, the full heart opens eafily, and Thares its abundance with the empty.

C HAP.

## Adventures of a Guines.

alted virappear into the low, and dation of it to pure rverfions e literal ken for a soyifions nftead of wn appe-
prefent difficulty. pafions, d, whofe money the moft for fraud, , at that of na-
the moft together: the full bundance

## C H A P. XII.

4 reprefentation of the company : Tbe hifory of one of tbe principal members. The modern metbod of bribing beaven with the wages of. bell.

* HEC bad feafted, nor did thair minds yet require fucb another banquet, when I became a member of their fociety; you muft not expect a particular account or defcription of fuch a fcene. A few general hints muit fatisfy your curiofity, as I have told you on other occafions.

Let your imagination reprefent to you, 2. number of people, whofe higheft pleafure is eating, feated at a large table, covered with all the delicacies, all the-rarities of the fealon, in. a plenty that promifed fatiety to their keeneft appetites - But I muit fopl I fee the very: thought has an effect upon you, that favours too ftrongly of fenfuality, and might, if not checked, put a fop to our converfation, by fome human hankerings. Let us therefore pafs. over fuch a fcene, and turn our obfervation to the company, as they fat, after the fragments of thefeaft were removed. And here it will. be proper to have recourfe to the expedient we made ufe of before, and holding up the mirrour to imagination, view the whole fcene as if actually prefent.

Obferve.

Homer.

## 180 CHRYSAL: Or the

Obferve then, that enormous bulk of flefh, that fits at the head of the table, with his waiftcoat ali unbuttoned, and gafping for breath; the diftenfion of his fomach having left his lungs fcarce room to perform the animal functions, and fat almoft choaked the paffages of vital air.

He is one of the principal fupporters of this, and every other public charity, founded on the modern method of a feaft; the natural avarice of his heart outwitting itfelf in this infance; for as he is fure of fatiating his appetites with more and better victuals and wine; at there meetings, than he could have at home, for much more than the price of the ticket; the advantage in that bargain, atways tempts him to go; and then the happinefs of his heart, in the fulnefs of his fomach, opens his purfe, and he fubfrribes with a Hiberality that arifes almof to profufion.

But look into his heart, and read the reft of his life: the very money which he beftows with fuch an appearance of virtue, on this beft of ufes (for no error in motive, or manner, muft take off the merit of an aedion, that does good) this very money ( fay) has perhaps been acquired, by vices the moft oppofite to the virtues it is applied to.

The greatef frugality, application, and fkill in the myfterious bufinefs of a fcrivener have raifed this perfon, from the mof abject poverty, to affluence, above the moderation of a rational wifh. But fo powerful is the force of habit, that though the caufe has

## Adventures of a Gormen.

ff fefh, ith his ig for having he anin the par-
of this, Ion the al avathis inis apped wine, home, ticket; tempts of his pens his lity that
eref of beftows on this prenan nn adioney ( y vices applied
$n$, and rivener t abjeat oderatierful is kufe has been
bein fong fince semoved, the effet fill remains, and he perfifts to fave and heap up money, by all the mean and iniquitous ways, which want firft fuggefted to him. One inftance, and that not fingular, in him, will give you a fufficient infight into his character.

A gentleman, whom indicrection and indolence of temper, had involved in fome pecuniary diftreffes, had the greater misfortune fome years ago, to be recommended to this perfon, to borrow fuch a fum of money as thould extricate him from his immediate diffculties, on a mortgage of his eftate.

As his fecurity was good, his bufinefs was foon done; but the convenience of his eftate, to another which this perfon had lately purchafed in his neighbourhood, and an acquaintance with the unwary eafinefs of his difpofition, made him caft a wifhful eye upon it, and forme fchemes for getting it abfolutely into his poffeffion:

At firt he frove to tempt his indifcretion, by the offer of more money to fupply his pleafures, but finding that would not take, and that the fenfe of his former extravagances dwelt fo flyongly on him, as to give his mind a kind of turn to induftry, did he know how to apply it, his ready genius fruck outa method, that he imagined could not faii of fuccefs.
He therefore cultivated an intimacy with the, genteman, in which, upon all occafions, he affeted to boaft of his own fucceefs in life, and to attribute it to his having always 2 command

## 182 CHRYSAL: Or the

mand of money, to take the advantage of any bargainthat might offer.

As this turn of converfation feemed to flow only from the fulnefs of his heart, and to be free from all defign, it had the effect he propofed, and raifed a defire in his friend to follow a method which had been fo fucceffful with him. He therefore, one day, communicated to him a refolution, which he had formed, of felling his eftate, and applying the money to bufinefs; and defired his friend's affiftance to execute hisdefign. After an appearance of furptize, the fcrivener teftified his pleafure and approbation of his prudence, by the readinefs with which he undertook to ferve him.

The eafe with which the firft part of his fcheme hàd fucceeded, made him form further hopes, and think of getting the eftate he defired, even at a cheaper rate than purchafing it.

After fome time fent, as he faid, in fruitlefs enquiries, for a purchafer, he moft artfully drew his friend, to defire that he would buy it himfelf : at firt he feemed to hefitate, but then, as it were yielding to the impulfe of his' friendfhip, he concluded a bargain for it, on terms evidently advantageous to the feller.

All things being agreed upon, the parties met to conclude the affair, when the writings being read over, and the money. lying on the table, while the frivener told it, the gentleman executed the deeds of conveyance, and receipt, before proper witneffes; who withdrew as foon as they had figned them.

## Adventures of a Guives:

d to flow and to be 1e propofollow a with him. d to him of felling bufinets; - execute furprize, nd approinefs with
art of his m further ate he den purcha, in fruitof artfulvould buy itate, but apulfe of rgain for to the rel-
he parties e writings ng on the he gentleance, and who with-

## 184 CHRYSAL: Or 8 be

- knew not any bufferef he could have with -him:
- Not know my bufinefs, fir, (replied the gentleman in aflonifhment) I come, fir, for my money, and fhall hereafter never troubl: you more with bufinefs, or compliment.'-- Your money, fir! I do not wnderfland you:
- pray, fir, wbat money do gou mean Pi-

What money? the purchafe money of my
eftate, fir; which you were to have paid me above a week ago, when I figned the deeds of fale !'—P Poor gentleman ; it is fo I as I - was informed, and always feaned. He has lof his reafon; and I hould not foem mucb beter, to truff myfolf longer with a man in bis

- condition.'- 'Take care, fir ; this is too tender
a point to be trifled with: you almof make
' me mad!'- Aye; there it is : be is mad, -poor man ; and is even fenfible of it bimfelf!"
$\longrightarrow$ Death, fir; do not dare to dally with
- me a moment longer ! anfwer me directly 1
- pay me my money; and do not really pro-
- voke me to a madnefs, that may be fatal to
- us both.'- 'Sir, yuur madirefs, or reafon,
- is notbing to me: bowever, I will anfiwer
- you directly, that I owe gow cit money, and
- noñe will I pay gou. As for the purcbafa
- money of your eftate, your parting with wibich
- I See bas turned your brain, when you come
- to yourfelf, gou will recollect, that I paid
- it to ynu, wben you executed the diceds of
- fale ; or if you do not remember. it, your acum
- recsipt, properly quitneffed, will prove it, for'
- me, and 1 defive no more: and therofore,
- •ir, let me bave no further trouble with you,


## Adventures of a Guinea.

- If you do mot ibufe so take up your lodgings in - Moorpiehds:
- This is too much; juft heaven ! this is *too much; $\mathbf{t 0 0}$ much for human patience - to endure I or wait the law's delay for re-- medy 1 I will avenge myfelf, affert the - caufe of juftice; and rid the groaning world 'iof fuch a monfter!' (exclaimed the unhappy gentleman) now really irritated into the extremity of that phremzy, which the other only wanted to impofe upon him, and drawing his fword, before the wretch could call for help, or take any method of defence, he plunged it through his body.
His fhrieks foon alarmed his fervants, who rufhing in, found him weltering in bis blood, and the madmian fmiling, in the abfence of frantick extacy over him, and incapable of attention to any other circumftance, though fome of them dragged him before a magiftrate, while the reft were bufied in procuring relief for their mafter.

The madman was committed to prifon, to wait the event of the wound he had given, which heaven, to let the meafure of the fcrivener's iniquity be full, had directed to a part where it was not mortal.
In a word, he recovered, though not to a fenfe of juftice or humanity, but perfifting in his iniquity, which now was fharpened by 2 fpirit of revenge, for what he had endured, the firft effort of his health, was to have the unhappy fufferer confined in Bedlam, where he ftill languifhes under all the horrors that attend a total lofs of reafon, without relief, or

## 186 CHRYSAL: Or ibe

even compaffion from his bafe undoer; who, this very morning; as he was ftepping into his chariot, to come to this charity-foaft, 亻purned from him with his foot, and refufed the fmallert alms to the wreiched wife of the ruined madman, who begs in the common Atreets, and was driven by mifery and defpair, to throw herfelf even at his feet, to implore relief:

I fee your abhorrence rife at fuch a monfter, but how will wonder even heighten it, when I tell you, that this oppreflor has neither child, nor kinfman; to inherit his wealth; for he was himfelf a foundling and reared at the publick expence, without the knowtedge or teidernefs of a parent, to foften his rugged foul, nor would the felfifmefs of h:s heart ever permit him to marry, for tear of the expence of a family; but he is this moment meditating on fome offentatious fcheme of charity; to the foundation of which, he defigns to dedicate the wealth which he has amaffed by fuch villainies.

## Adroutures of a Guing A. 187

; who, into his fpurnfed the of the ommon defpair, implore

## C HAP. XIII.

Continued, Tbe bißory of a genoral almoner. His metbod of making cbarity begin at bome. He converts a noted bawd, but difappoints bis defigns by 100 great confidence in bis own Rill.: The cbarafter of a slergyman.

MOV E your eye to the left, and view that demure-looking piQure of devotion, who fits there in filence, lifting up his eyes to heaven, and fighing in fpirit, at the feftivity and Cenfual converfation round him.

Wibo, that can fee no deeper than outward appearancej, would not think that man fincere in his profefions of religion and virtue? whereas, is truth he is the moft abandoned contemner of both; and deepens the dye of his blackeft crimes by the moft hardened hyposrify, fecretly living on the practice of thofe very vices, of which he profefles the greateft abhorrence.

With all that confequence, which he affumes, in the direction of this charity, on the merit of the largenefs of his fubfcription to it, in reality he is but the difpenfer of other peoples benefactions, into whofe good opinion he fo infinuates himfelf, by his pretended piety, that they intruft their charity to his difpofal, who always pays himfelf for his trouble, by fubducting largely, from the fums

HAP. confided to him. For as real charity vaunteth not itfelf, they never divulge the fecret, compleatly

## 188 CHRTSAL: Or ithe

compleatly impored on, by his addrefs, that never lets one half of his contributors know, of the other; by which management, as the fums te gives, are always made public, for example and imitation, each thinks that bo adds moft liberally to his own donation. But this is not the only melhod by which he turns his piety to adzantage: The accefs which the reputation of it gains him, into almoft cevery family, opens him an opportunity of currying on the deepert intriguets, and becoming a pandar, for vices both na: tural and unnatural, which the intereft of the parties concerned makes them fill keep fecrex At for the former, the myftes ry of that trade has been in part explained already; and the latter is too horrible for explanation. I ghall therefore pafs over thofe feenes, and conclude my account of thin extraiondinary perfonage, with one imfance of his adtrefs, in finding out and managing the weak fide of fuperfition and vice.
In the courfe of his tove-negotiations, he had made an acquaintance with 2 woman who kept a publick bagnio, or houre of profitution, which acquaintance mutual in-: tereft cemented into an intimacy. In this mof infamous trade had this woman amaffed confiderable wealth, the difpofal of which (after her death) took up much of her thoughts, in thofe moments, when the confequences of her debauched life forced her to think of dying.

As the fecrets of their trade had removed every referve from between them, the often ufed

## Adventures of a Guinz A. 189

s, that 10w, of as the lic, for that be
tions, the 2 woman houre of utual in-

In this an amafof which of her he confeed her to
removed
the often ufed ufed to confult him on this head, when be always comforted her with differtations upon neligion and virtue, fripping tbem of tbe-vain incumbrauces of prieficraft, and bringing tbem back to their gomaine parimiples of bencevoloncs and cbarity.

Frequent: inculcation of this doctrine had the effea he defigned; the matron was pleafed with the thought of having all the bencfit of religion, without the trouble of the prectice, and immediately began to exercife her devotion in donations to publick charities, which as it was not quite fo much in charecter for her to offer in perfon, while the consinuad her profeffion, and the faw no noceffitys, nor felt inclination to quit that, the always coafided ta the diftribution: of her 1piritual guide.

Nor did his fuccefa fop here; be improved his influence on her fuperftition, fo faf, thot he prevailed on her to compound with hea-von- for the vices of her life, by bequeathing the earnings of them to its ufe, after her death
For this purpofe he himfelf drew her will, which pious application of her fortuag fet hen confcience at eafe; - and the continued her ufual bofinefs to the hour of her death, which happened three years after; with fuch care and induftry, that fome infance of negligence, in one of her fervant's adininiflering to the pleafure of her guefts, gave her fuch uneafinefs, in her laft moments; that with her dying breath the lamented the ruin her houre muft come to after

## 190 CHRYSAL: Or tbe

fhe fhould quit the care of it , for the joys of heaven.
You muft not think, that his defign extended no farther than to prevail on her to make fuch a will ; he had drawn it himielf, as I have told you, and took care to word it in fuch a manner, as he thought fhould give him, under the appearance of her executor and truftee, as the defigned him, a real property in her wealth; as it was immediately to come into his hands, on her death, and there was no time appointed for the fulfilling her pious intentions.

But here his fagacity difappointed itfelf; for neglecting to take proper advice, or afraid of making any perfon privy to his defigns, he had committed fuch material errors in the form of the will, as gave room to learned counfel to fet it afide, in favour of the heir at law, her nephew, who, from cleaning thoes under a gateway, was enriched with at leaft a third part of his aunt's fortune, which'remained to him, after the cofts of the fuit that had been carried on for him, in forma paupó is, while her executor had the vexation of difappointment aggravated by a decree to paj all be cofts, This was a fevere ftroke: but it did not break his fpirit, though, it obliged him to return to his former occupation of an almoner, which you fee he purfues with that attention, which always enfures fuccefs.

Ifee you fink under the pain of finding the beft actions cie fed, by fpringing from fuch motives : but be careful to avoid an error, fatally too previlent, of concluding from the abure, againt,

## Adventures of a Guinea: rg1

againft the ufe of any thing that may, in its end, be conducive to good.

Thefe inftances I have given; and I could add many more; not to depreciate the cuftom of giving to publick charities, whinh is the nobleft ufe of wealth; but to caution you againft the dangerous error of thinking, that fuch giving alone, without reformation of life, and the active practice of the other virtues, can be acceptable in the fight of him to whom it is offered, or efficacious to procure his favour; and to hhew the abfurd impiety of perifhing in vice, with a vain hope of bribing heaven with the wages of hell.
But to relieve your pain, behold that venerable perfon who fits oppofite to him ; the ferenity of whofe looks hhews the happinefs of his mind. Read his heart, and you will not find one difcontent, or forrow there, but what humanity imprints for the diftrefles of his fellow-creatures, which his beneficence, his real charity, is for ever finding methods to relieve, not only by pecuniary benefactions, though to thefe is devoted the far greater part of his ample fortune, but alfo by his advice, inftruction, and good offices, the judicious application and fincerity of which, makes them very rarely fail of fuccefs.- He is a real fupporter of charity in its moft extenfive fenfe ! his example giving a fanction, a feal of virtue, to every thing he appears in, which puts wicked wit out of countenance, and fops the tongue of calumny; and is (even were it alone) fufficient to counterbalance all the intances which could be brought againft it.

## 19pt CHRYSAL: Or sbe

His long life, which has been extended by heaven, as a bleffing to mankinds has-been- $:$ conftant illuftration of the religion he teaches; not one inftance of kis:actions ever contraliet. ingihis profeffion, as near at human wealinefo can act up to divine perfeations

Such is this clergyman t fuch fhouldall clergymen be, to preferve the purity, the dignity of a function, whofe rules are drawn from perfoetionj and calculated to prepare the human for a participation of the divine nature to accomplifis which greateft end all profefion, not enfosced by practice, munt be ineffectual.

To mention any one inftance of his good wortiog would be dolng injuitice to the reft, and contradieting the defire of his hearts which, nest to doing good, is to conceal what he doos his actions being fo far from oftentation, that to heaven onts, and the parties themfelves, are they revealed, nor even to thefe is the hand that reaches thern the bleffing alwass known.

## Adventures of a Gusnea.

## CHAP. XIV.

The reprefentation concluded ruitb an eminent man-midwiffe. His motives for taking uf tbat profiffon, witb jome unfortunats anceattos of bis pratlice.

IShall now prefent you with a charader, the folly of which is $a$ Phade to its virtues, and hew them through 2 medium of ridicule and contempt, more humbling to human vanity, than the moft atrocious vice.

Obferve that INeeleton, that figure of frmine, who even after a featt, looks as if he had fafted for a month, and was juft readr to perifh for want. That is another of the principal promoters, and indeed fupporters of publick charity, from the bett of motives: his benefuctions always fowing from the benevolence of his heart, though too often qualified in the manner, by circumftances that throw bott the gift and giver into ridicule.

For fuch is the vehemence of his temper, that not fatisfied with providing for the wants of the poor, he will fee that the fupplies which he beftows, are appliod in the manner he direds, which introduces him too familiarly, into the domeftick diftreffes of the unhappy many of whom would rather perift for waint, than make the circumftances of their wants known: nor is his fortune conly devoted to thofe ufes; his Vol. Il $\mathbf{I}$. very

## 194 CHRYSAL:OO the

very perfonal fervice alwas ready, particularly in fome cafes, where, unfortunatey, a motive of a very different nature from his realone, is to Lable to be mithen for it, by the maligunt temper of the times.

There is no futuation of 'humen ditrets, that calls fo ftrongly for compation and relief, as child-birth. How fevere then mult the cife of thofe umappy ereturen biy whis are'lef to fetuge through fioh pang, nith iffined, unprovidad with an of the caifo forts, fo needfity , fthpory yaver latiofhite caiffict

A fenfe of this fruck his humane hearit He felf the differs whe libevally fapplied the reltef. Well had fie fopped here 8 lor fearing sat fuch selict moud te thitipplioh,



 fines in th a he phy for being eapploy ing by the beriefationt beflow, thin my ote memiter of the peothoth.

Laudable as this care, and the moliter of ii, uch it verfd hoe flear puxch Weter, had not the latgemente of his ternper Wifrfied him to fatl Had he been coitent lo fupply their wants, aníl let bilitis, whita profer $n$ it inore immedifedy is) aditiait ter r Tef. Pos now, what a fibld dow it open for illonatred nidiculo to featimn of his confequencs, wfend wo fice, in the ordintry wicepation of the worty fo far beneath hims? How chaty it it wo fal how eafy to be belieted; that idle curiofity,

## Squatures of Guinsis, 195

or fome groffer motive, prompts to fuch uncompon afiduity ?

Nor is the evil of this indifcretion confined to him aloge; it refieds a kind of ridicule upon the tery wirtue it would ferve i and makes lefe fanguins minds refrain from the good, for Chat the ffould alio thare in the reproach.--for iv is not fufficient for a man to have the teftipony of his own confcience for the rectitude of his infructions, there is alio a debt of apRearatice dife to the publicts, to avoid offence, and inculcate virite by example.

One intance will illuifrate this, and thew the inconveniegacies of his inconfiderate zeat.

A poor, yoman applied to hing for relief foma time before the moment According to his gutom, he fupplied her receffitic, and took diedign where to cath and fee her. Thic wonap cildes mitaken her hif; or tempted by difies to decelve him, told him 2 wrong time, which rade him come too foon; and as he always made her fome charitable prefeg whenever he came, the alil found Come comptaints to andure hind to repeat his vifits.

At leneth, the frequency of his corning took the notice of the alley in which the lived, who could hol conceive any honeft bufinefs that a gentleman of his fine appearance could have Wich fuch a poor wortan, in 80 obrcare' a place; and as fuch remarks are always improved tope fitiend hinted to the woman's
 work at day therefore could not be witnel's of his, fircace, that his wite hiad many
 curiofity, or

## 195 CHRYSAL: Or the

improper vifitors come to her, and muft certainly have taken to bad courres, to encourage fuch doings.

The cuckold in imagination, went direaly home, in the greatel rage, at his diftibnour. but the name of the vifitor, and af affurance that there came no other, foon pacified him, epecially as a ready thought ftruck him, that he might turn the good mans humanity to an advantage, of a nature very different 'from what he defigned; for the fellow was well fupplied with what is called motber wit, which want had tharpened, and freed from every refraint of honefy fe thetcfore fullenly told his wife, that it might 6 e 80 as the fid, but he wopld have a better proof than her word for $H$, and the muftet him fee her vifito the next time he came, and as the valued her life, altent to every thilig which he, her hurband, hould do or tay.

The readinefs of her confent encoutaged him to open his deftgn to her, which hef nupcial obedience, and hopes of gait, made her not only give into, but he albo inptoved the fcheme to a certainty of fuccefs.

The hubband accordingy having prepared Jome of his affociates, placed them properly, the next time the gentleman went to vift his wife, who immediately, upon his coming info the room, began to cr out, atid implore his affifance:

Though the bufinefs came a litte inconveniently upon him, as he was full drefted te would tot defert her in her diftref, but direaly fot about giving her the neceffary affitaice, rive in
nuft cerncourage direaly ifionours. afturanice fied him, ck him, uumanity different 18 w was ther-wit, ted from efore ful80 as the tbof than nfee fer as the vahich the, tartont couraged hef nupmade her toved the prepared a properInt to vifit s coming t implore
m:
inconveeffed, he ut diredIffiftance, in

## Adoumures of S Syiva, 297

 in the hurry of which, forme uplucky foop bur the frieg that timed his breectes behind, and down they foll about his heels.Though this digater difconcertod him a gop dell the cries of his patient would pot gue him time to adjut bimpelf, but he was procgedige in his bufinels, with the moft anxipus athduty when in ruhed the hupand, with his gape and rewarded his sare with 7 Hrake that felled bim Fettered as he wasith his breeches, to the ground

The cene was now changed the woman, no logqer an laboutp cried only for revenge, om abic bafeman; whe bad anfomptyd ber varcue, as the witneffes prefent attefted they had hoerd ier before, and now caught him in, the very fagm which the pofture he wis in, and above all, the circumitances of his breeches, too Atrongly coniumed to the sroud whan the poife had drawim together.

Terrified al moft to death, at the threats of the enraged hußband, who could hardly be held from tating perfonal yengeance that very moment, and feprible of the confequence, Mould public fame catch hold of fuch $\alpha$ toles the poor criminal threw himifelf on hit knegs and, convinced that all vindication of his innocence would te in vain, befought only a compofition for his offence.
This was juft what the parties wanted : but fill to increafe his terrors, and enhance the price of his efcape, fuch difficulties were raifed, as made him glad to yield to any terms they fould impofe; and accordingly, he not only purged himfelf of having done any acK 5

### 1.98 CHRYSAL：Or ibe

tual difhonour to her hufband，for the inters tion they would not admit him to controvert， but alfo made fatisfaction to his refentment for the attempt，with $100 \%$ for which，as he had not fuch a fum immediately about him， he gave a draught on his banker，and waited in dareffe，till the arrival of it releafed him：

This misfortune made him more cattious for fome time but he begins to forget it now，and goes on with bis businefs as before． One thing indeed he takes fufficient care aboity and that＇is，that the watte of his breeches is properiy fecured ：for fo ftrong is the imptef． fron，which that accident made upon him， that he never walks＇a dozen feps without pul－ ling them up．

Youfee molt of them begin to nod，I hall therefore draw the curtain here，and leave． them to their nap，with this offervation，that a few fuch examples，as the taft bot one，and many of the kind there are，particulariy emi－ nent in this exalted virtue of charity，in both the fexes，are fafficient to take off the prejo． dice，which the bthers muff excite，and to preferve the proper refpect to the principtes they propofe to imitation．

思行年



 CHAP

## Aldeniures of a Guinis.

Somec acceunt of the afficers of the abbarity. Ibeiont care of tbemfelves. They fall out! about the $i$ divifon of ibe spil. Ary terrible uprear. is eppeafed by ar demand of gerurial come cirn. The soncife manner of paffang pritlic accomnese Chrys ait changes bis jervice:

$D$
HEN I had taken a fufficient view of the governors, lhad leifure to turn imy obfervations to the fervants of the fociety; whofe behaviour raifed an indignation too ftrong to be expreffed by words.
If the governors feafted, they paid for their fenting; but the fervants feafted no lefsy and were paid for itl Nor was this enormity confined to this day: their whole time was one continued feene of it, and much the gieater part of the contributions of the public was profticuted to this abominable abufe e while the poor, for whofe relief they were given, too often,languighed in want of the meaneft neceffaries, the fund beinginfufficient fortheir weats; and the luxury and wages of their fervants.

I was diverted from thefe reflections, by an uproar, in one of the private apartments of the houfe, where fome of the fuperior fervants, had got together over a bottle of wine, to fettle their refpective dividends of the fubferiptions of the day: I call them fervants, for that is the proper appellation of all who ferve for hire. As I was yet undifpofed of to any particular perfori, I had it in my power, as I have told you before, to range thrcugh the whole territories

## 100 CHRDSAL Or Ah

serritories of the fociety, to which I belonged, and therefore fexie to fes Wha might be the confe of this riot in foi improper a place, where
 Scenath beliof.
At the ippen end of the tabie fot ihe ineafiur (for ity would be e rep poat to the phooseft fociety to 'hava fewer offeem than the fifte) with his, mecountr befora him. After adumpir to she fucceff. of the charity, Mr. feiward ( (find he) our fubfripetions bave brey (ogeol - This Farj that Luthink we maj venterte of
 Cithey werem really farce worntha geacleman'? - acceptance. ${ }^{-1}$
$\therefore$ A. Thatis unue (replied the fevend) and I be-- thiove we nay ealoge the houf-allowance - soo tor upon che precent eftablithuont it is * tuady emough for the days we moel heve and - :will mot afford any thinstocarry bote, toema Hertaip as friend with, as a gendeauan would - defire :- it is but fiwelling fome of the fork 4narbichas, which at prefent are fearge apove - the copfumpation. When I was overifees of - : the paride, we managed things better. We - then lived like gentlemen: nay. 1 remem4 ber, when 1 was church-warden, that we - Tpent an whole fummer jaunting about the - © country in purfuit of a gentleman, who had Ca child fworn to him for fify thitingse - which he had boep ordered to pay, Gll ibe: - bill of our expencey ceme to 15 hand yet 4 mo-body could fay ggaint if, oo shat it is, sour own fandty if ife do not live well.? 4 Right (joined the a pothecery) nos was the - appointmentifor medicines any way fufficient.

## Adventures of a Guinea.

- Had half what the phyficians prefcribed, been given, there would have been tothing to be got by the contract. How, Mr. apothecary returned the cook, with 2 - Incer nothing to be got l pray, wias not allyou - got clear gain? Iam fure, from the benefit rtceived by the patients, thete did not applar to Chava been any thing above brick-duift; or powder of rotten-poit in any of the fuffs they took ${ }^{4}$
of Pray S 8 - Sir (futtered the apothecais in rage wh who Hat's That ycu y 1 f who $m-m$ - made you a judge of me-- dicines ? Not you I thank Gód, Sir C Gid the cook as my hath fhews: But I - have good reafon for what I fay, for though - I purdouble the quantity of meat in my broth, 1 could zot prevent the people's dying, nor - make the few, who recovered, able to go out, In twice the ufual time. $\quad$ Sin SuNir, cotis anf a dyedild dmid lie. Their d $d$ dyifig was occafioned by the $p$ - $p$ poorners of the bNy - broth, and the bad$c$ tels of their $\mathrm{p}-\mathrm{p}-\mathrm{p}$ - provifions, and s uot by the w - w - want of medicines; and - Ill p 212 prove it, Sirt and how you fup-p-ported your family on the $m$ $6 \mathrm{~m}-\mathrm{meat}$ that fould hate been d-d-- drefs'd for the fick pin You'll prove it, Sir! - Tale care that you,-Gentlemen take notice of what he fays ! This is friking at my cha--racter; and murt affect my bread.
de That is true, Mr. cook (faid the fecretiry, who had been an attorney's clerk) and what-- ever ftrikes at a man's charaeter, fo as to af-- fea his bread, is actionable.'- $\mathrm{B}-\mathrm{B}$ - but ${ }^{6}$ Sir,
- Sir he attacked my cha -cha-chomraqoo - Grat and I'll b-b-b-bring my sation - troo.' - So you mayn Sir (replied the law-- yer) the action will lie on both fides.' , hit 1. The diffute bad hitberto been keptivp, with fuch wieite that the company coutd not interpofe a word to pacify tham, bute the mention of the law made il everyionet concem in a momient. - Silence, Gentlemen (faid the Ireafurer, raifing flowly hip auienf * bulk, and aiking his band poon the táble) - Silcaneg Fitay "and ler ing hoace no more of - Whis treswlingo Mr cook! Mr. apotheciny, TWhat do yoit bogh mean ? to difcover the fo$x$ crets of oins fociesy, und to blow unall up at - ooper Z You both heard me figs that every Kthire whicli men wrops fomila be adiufted! - coold you wot wair for thato mishour falling *ifte thili iadecents thia umproftithbo wranglat - Ha lor yous MT. fecremery the leape of your
 - Coa the whale mafit in this your promif, - yoer outh? Ta follow your buriméfor and do 4 3as you wre ondened quiety yad implicilly, - without meddling any farther, or perplexing Ti as with the triche of your former tmpert put - it wes in vain taexpect it A lawyer cin as -6 weit live withour foody $=$ without fomenting :squarrelos and ferting hio aeighbemas together $\checkmark$ byi the eass: bria at ation indeedf and fo betray oure myiterys to the impertinest - remarks of couniellons, , adis the icoffs of - ramplars and a atorneyselentsa dece mphbear - one ward mpre of the kind aw this mosumgnt I declate off all conpediont and leave
 \%ir


## Anvmars of ia Gitillin. 203

 cuath ofleorecys atcudud under aur homity foo cicoment frempmimanatiots mit would intor - Lidate the teftimony of us all. Sodiedt invors:
 treviobm, when she fewiard eaviching himbly



 eatiens whaikniow indt what they ifay dy yous antruTtemfrof, invermmedain mulighter arphere of lifity atidinglit to briinbegre. inch

 - whofe trudger you loft your ears . Frian






 -itert Nor Wim whe was in wish Thanded ten-times: $b-b-b-$ bankcupt (inis ferrupred the apothecary, mhe would have - done: ifyoner, had rage left him power of ut(terance) that $b-b-b-$ being unable to - get credit any $1-1-1-$ longers :came - from cheating the $p-p-p-p u b l i c$, to chenting the patip-ip-oposel/nolia i-C- C - cafl-off, wom-out $\mathrm{p}-\mathrm{pm} p+$ - pimping footman, whofe dirty ifervicei w-- *- wor were vewarded with this place:" 2. This made. the madnefs geasral, andethery were juft going to proceed to blows, when the

## 204 C.HRYSAL: On be

the poster Mitered hixilisfi and coldathem the
 and fixd fent for their accomptes; to fit upon: them direaly.

This brought them all to their fances, and mide them friends in moment. © Gens: - tlemen' (faid the treafirer) vec have all been, - too hofg all ta blame; buti let there; be no; 4 more of it let uf agiee anong ourfolvess
 Upox this a genaral thake of the: hand put an end to the wholecconteft and they.proceeded to bufinefiy as if mafuch thing had ever happeneds unanimous in their eideavours to ctieat the public, andifattenson the fpoils of the poor.
"By that time the committec had fmenked a pipe, and drank their coffee, the cecompto were laid before them, over which they; nodded a few moments, and then paflod themg. without exception. SThe next thing was to paj-tho falaries of the offcers, in which diftribution, it fell to my lot to be given to the chaplain.

End of the Firat Volume.

$$
x+x \text { a } 1 \text { A } 8-115
$$




















$\qquad$
$\qquad$




[^0]:    - Locke.

[^1]:    - From hence it mould feem, the hint of a late treatife, on the origin of evil, was borrowed or elfe dictated by the fame foirit.
    + Fable of the bees.
    Vos. I. $\mathbf{G}$ pleafures

